

## Durham E-Theses

# Interactions of low momentum kaons in hydrogen <br> Bedford, Nigel Hugh 

## How to cite:

Bedford, Nigel Hugh (1979) Interactions of low momentum kaons in hydrogen, Durham theses, Durham University. Available at Durham E-Theses Online: http://etheses.dur.ac.uk/8368/

Use policy
The full-text may be used and/or reproduced, and given to third parties in any format or medium, without prior permission or charge, for personal research or study, educational, or not-for-profit purposes provided that:

- a full bibliographic reference is made to the original source
- a link is made to the metadata record in Durham E-Theses
- the full-text is not changed in any way

The full-text must not be sold in any format or medium without the formal permission of the copyright holders. Please consult the full Durham E-Theses policy for further details.

The cupyright of this thesis rests with the author. No quotation from it should be published without his prior written consent and information derived from it should be acknowledged.

## by

## NICEL HUGH BEDFORD

# A thesis submitted to the University of Durham in candidature for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy 



Tc My Parents

## ABSTRACT

This experimental study of low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-p}$ interactions was carried out using the British National Hydrogen Bubble Chamber which incorporated a Track Sensitive Target (T.S.T.) to enhance the conversion of $\gamma$-rays into $e^{+} e^{-}$pairs.

The results presented in this work are the channel crosssections for $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions below $\sim 300 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$, a determination of the ratio $(\gamma)$, at zero kaon momentum, of the rates of production of charged hyperons and finally an analysis of the data in terms of the K-matrix parametrisation.

Also included is a discussion of errors of measurement which are important in this low momentum region and details of the limitations and problems associated with the T.S.T. type of experiment.

The cross-sections are found to confirm the only other precise data in this region (Kim) with the exception of the $\bar{K}^{0} n$ channel which is higher in this TST work. The K-matrix parametrisation is able to describe adequately the combined data of the TST work and that of Kin and gives a consistent determination of the mass of the bound state below threshold ( 1405 MeV ). The value of $\gamma$ was found by two methods and gave the results $2.38 \pm 0.04$ and $2.35 \pm 0.07$. This resolves the discrepancy between the two previous determinations of this ratio using different experimental techniques. This part of the work resulted in a publication in Nuclear Physics (reference 25).

## CONTENTS

CHAPTER ONE
Low Energy K-p Interactions
1.1 Introduction ..... 1
1.2 Motivation For The Study Of Low Energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ Interactions ..... 3
1.3 Aims of The Present Experiment ..... 5
1.4 Bubble Chambers And $K^{-} p$ Interactions ..... 5
1.5 Review Of Experimental Data ..... 6
1.6 Theoretical Review ..... 7
1.7 K-Matrix Analysis ..... 10
1.7.1 Relation Between K-Matrix and T-Matrix ..... 10
1.7.2 Application Of K-Matrix To The $\overline{\mathrm{K} N}$ System ..... 12
1.7.3 Corrections For Charge Dependent Effects ..... 17
1.8 Outline Of Thesis ..... 19
CHAPTER . TWO
Experimental Details I.
2.1 Bubble Chamber ..... 21
2.2 The Beamline And Beam Entry Into The Chamber ..... 24
2.3 Limitations Of The T.S.T. Chamber ..... 28
2.4 Precision Of Measurement ..... 29
2.5 The Exposure ..... 32
2.6 Scanning ..... 32
2.7 Event Recognition ..... 37
2.7.1 $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \mathrm{p} \pi^{0}$ or $\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow m \pi^{+}$ ..... 37
$2.7 .2 \mathrm{~K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}, \Sigma^{-} \longrightarrow \mathrm{m} \pi^{-}$ ..... 39
2.7.3 $\mathrm{K}_{\mathrm{p}}^{-} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}, \Sigma^{-} \longrightarrow$ neutrals ..... 39
2.7.4 $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ ..... 39
2.7.5 Two Prong Events ..... 39
2.7.6 Zero Prongs With A Neutral Vee ..... 40
2.7.7 One Prong Events ..... 40
2.7.8 Three Prong Events ..... 41
2.8 Data Recording And Scanning Codes ..... 41
2.9 Preselection Of Data Before Measurement ..... 42
2.9.1 Neutral Hyperon Production ..... 42
2.9.2 Collinear Sigma Production ..... 44
CHAPTER THREE
Experimental Details II
3.1 Measuring Technique ..... 45
3.2 Measuring Accuracy Checks ..... 46
3.2.1 Measurement of Track Curvatures ..... 46
3.2.2 Fiducial Measurement ..... 46
3.2.3 Optical Calibration ..... 46
3.3 Event Processing ..... 47
3.3.1 REAP ..... 47
3.3.2 TRANS ..... 47
3.3.3 Geometrical keconstruction ..... 47
3.3.4 Kinematic Fitting ..... 48
3.3.5 Event Judging ..... 51
3.3.6 MASTERLIST - Processing Control Programme ..... 52
3.3.7 DATA SUMMARY TAPE (D.S.T.) ..... 53
3.4 Classifications Of Unmeasurable Events ..... 53
3.4.1 $\sum$ Hyperon Production Events ..... 55
3.4.2 Elastic Scattering Events ..... 56
3.4.3 Charge Exchange ..... 56
3.4.4 $\Sigma^{\circ} / \wedge^{\circ}$ Hyperon Production ..... 56
3.4.5 Random Losses ..... 57
CHAPTER FOUB
Channel Cross-Sections I
4.1 The Determination Of The Hydrogen Density ..... 58
4.2 Calibration Of The Magnetic Field ..... 61
4.3 Distributions Of Stretch Functions ..... 62
4.4 The Use of One Prong Decays To Determine The Path Length Distribution ..... 65
4.5 Distribution Of Primary Path Length ..... 71
4.6 The Effect Of Errors Df Measurement On The Primary Momentum ..... 81
4.6.1 Illustration of The Error Problem ..... B3
4.6.2 Outline Of Error Analysis ..... 85
4.6.3 Reciprocal Momentum Distributions At The Track Centre ..... 86
4.6.4 Parametrisation Of The Errors In $1 / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{c}}$ ..... 90
4.6.5 Theoretical Reciprocal Momentum Distribution ..... 93
4.6.6 Determination Of The Non-Gaussian Error Distributions ..... 98
4.6.7 Estimation Of The Effect Of Errors Of Measurement ..... 101
4.6.8 Conclusions ..... 104
CHAPTER FIVE
Channel Cross-Sections II
5.1 Charged Hyperon Production ..... 105
5.1.1 Geometrical Losses At The Decay Vertex ..... 107
5.1.2 Geometrical Losses At The Production Vertex ..... 111
5.1.3 Correction For Short Lived Sigma Hyperons ..... 112
5.1.4 Effect Of Shallow Chamber ..... 117
5.1.5 Correction For Unmeasurable Events ..... 117
5.1.6 Correction For Scanning Efficiencies ..... 118
5.1.7 Charged Hyperon Cross-Sections ..... 119
5.2 Elastic Scattering ..... 123
5.2.1 Distributions Of Production Angles ..... 125
5.2.2 Events With Short Tracks ..... 128
5.2.3 Elastic Scattering Cross-Section ..... 132
5.3 Neutral Hyperon Production ..... 132
5.3.1 Selection Df Kaon Momenta ..... 135
5.3.2 Geometrical Losses At The Decay Vertex ..... 135
5.3.3 Geometrical Losses At The Production Vertex ..... 137
5.3.4 Minimum Observable Length Of Hyperon ..... 141
5.3.5 Neutral Hyperon Cross-Section ..... 141
5.4 Charge Exchange Channel ..... 144
CHAPTER SIX
Gamma Ratio - Data Aquisition
6.1 Detection Of Charged Hyperons In The Chamber ..... 152
6.2 Previous Determinations Of The Gamma Ratio ..... 153
6.3 Present Experiment ..... 154
6.4 Gamma Ratio Model ..... 156
6.5 Method I - Branching Ratio Method ..... 159
6.6 Method II - Minimum Effective Range (M.E.R.) ..... 161
6.7 Track Ionisation ..... 162
6.8 Scanning ..... 163
6.9 Measuring ..... 164
6.10 Processing ..... 167
CHAPTER SEVEN
Gamma Ratio - Data Analysis.
7.1 Selection Of Data For Analysis ..... 168
7.2 Correction For Ambiguous Collinear And Non-Collinear Events ..... 171
7.3 Correction For Scanning Efficiencies ..... 171
7.4 Template Measurement Of The Primary Kaons for $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ And $\pi^{-} p$ Events ..... 171
7.5 Separation Of The $\wedge^{0}$ Hyperon Events From The $\pi^{-p} p$ Sample ..... 176
7.6 In-Flight Contamination Of $\Sigma$ Hyperon Events ..... 181
7.7 Correction For $\Sigma^{+} p$ And $\pi^{-} p$ Losses ..... 181
7.8 Final Data ..... 183
7.9 Determination Of The Gamma Ratio (Method I) ..... 183
7.10 Determination Of The Gamma Ratio (Method II) ..... 184
7.11 Conclusions ..... 189
CHAPTER EIGHT
Discussion Of Results And K-Matrix Analysis
8.1 Channel Cross-Sections ..... 191
8.2 Data Analysis ..... 195
8.2.1 Constant Scattering Length Analysis ..... 195
8.2.2 K-Matrix Parametrisations ..... 200
8.2.3 Scattering Parameters ..... 204
8.3 The $\wedge$ (1405) Resonance ..... 209
8.4 Summary Of The Results ..... 210
8.5 Conclusion ..... 210
APPENDICES ..... 215
REFERENCES ..... 223
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ..... 227

## LIST OF FIGURES

PageNo.
$1.1 \mathrm{~K}^{+} \mathrm{p}$ And $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ Cross-Sections ..... 2
2.1 Plan View Of B.N.H.B.C. ..... 22
2.2 Schematic Diagram Of The Track Sensitive Target ..... 23
2.3 Bubble Chamber Expansion Cycle ..... 25
2.4 Typical Photograph From The Metal Framed Target ..... 26
2.5 K19 Beamline ..... 27
2.6 Template Used To Define The Scanning Fiducial Volume ..... 34
2.7 Event Topologies ..... 38
3.1 Flow Diagram Of The Event Processing Chain ..... 54
4.1 Distribution Of Ranges For Sigmas With Unique Momentum ..... 59
4.2 Distribution Of Streizch Functions Of Primary Kaons ( $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}, \Sigma_{P}^{+}$) ..... 63
4.3 Distribution Of Stretch Functions Of Primary Kaons ( $\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$, Decays ..... 64
4.4 K- Meson Decays; Secondary Particle Momentum Dependence On Kaon Momentum And Centre Gf Mass Scattering Angle 0* ..... 66
$4.5 \chi^{2}$ Probability Distributions For Charged Hyperon Production ..... 67
$4.6 x^{2}$ Proability Distributions For Unambiguous Kinematic Fits To Kaon Decays ..... 68
4.7 Distribution Of Vertex Momenta For The Primaries Of One Prong Decays ..... 74
4.8 Centre Of Mass Production And ø Angle Distributions For Decays ..... 75
4.9 Kaon Decays: Two Dimensional Diagram Of Production Angles ..... 77
4.10 Primary Path Length Distribution ..... 79
4.11 Diagram Defining Variables Used To Study Errors Of Measurement ..... 84
4.12 Difference Between Measured And Adjusted Momenta ..... 87
4.13 Comparison Of Measured And Modified Reciprocal Momenta For: $K^{-}$Decays ..... 88
4.14 Modified Reciprocal Momentum Distributions ..... 89
4.15 Reciprocal Momentum Errors ..... 92
4.16 Schematic Representation Of The Relation Between Vertex And Centre Of Track Quantities ..... 94
4.17 Theoretical And Observed $\mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{c}}$ Distributions For $\mathrm{K}^{-}$Decays ..... 96
5.1 Production And Decay Angle Distributions ( $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ ) ..... 108
5.2 Production And Decay Angle Distributions ( $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ ) ..... 109
5.3 Production And Decay Angle Distributions ( $\Sigma^{+} p$ ) ..... 110
5.4 Distributions Df Proper Lifetime For $\mathbf{\Sigma}^{-}$Hyperons ..... 114
5.5 Distributions of Proper Lifetime For $\mathbf{\Sigma}^{+}$Hyperons ..... 115
5.6 Channel Cross-Section For $\Sigma^{-}$Production ..... 121
5.7 Channel Cross-Section For $\Sigma^{+}$Production ..... 122
5.8 Kinematics Of Elastic Scattering ..... 124
5.9 Production Angle Distributions For Elastic Scattering ..... 126
5.10 Distribution Of Primary Momenta For Elastic Scatter Events With Short Tracks ..... 129
5.11 Distribution of $\phi_{p}$ Angles For Elastic Scattering Events With Short Secondary Tracks ..... 130
5.12 Cross-Section For Elastic Scattering ..... 133
5.13 Production And Decay Angle Distributions ( $\Sigma^{\circ} \pi^{0}+\Lambda^{\circ} \pi^{\circ}$ ) ..... 136
5.14 Division Of Chamber To Investigate Losses Of Neutral Hyperons ..... 138
5.15 Kinematics Of Neutral Hyperon Production ..... 139
5.16 Distribution Of Proper Lifetimes For $\Lambda^{0}$ Hyperons ..... 142
5.17 Cross-Section For Neutral Hyperon Production ..... 145
5.18 Distribution Of Proper Lifetimes For Charge Exchange ..... 147
5.19 Production And Decay Angle Distributions ( $\bar{K}^{0} n$ ) ..... 148
5.20 Cross-Section For Charge Exchange ..... 151
6.1 Schematic Representation of The Classification Of Hyperon Events Into Scanning Categories ..... 158
6.2 Ionisation Energy Loss For Kaons In Liquid Hydrogen ..... 165
7.1 Distributions of $K^{-}$Momenta For $\pi^{-} p$ And $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Events ..... 174
7.2 Distributions of Primary Momenta For Collinear $\Sigma^{ \pm}$And Non-Collinear $\Sigma^{ \pm}$Events ..... 175
7.3 Invariant Mass Squared vs Pion Momentum ..... 179
7.4 Distributions Of Opening Angles And Pion Momenta For $\pi^{-} p$ Events ..... 180
7.5 Triangular Plot of The Fractions of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{-} \pi^{\prime} \Sigma^{+} \pi$ Events ..... 187
8.1 Summary Of Channel Cross-Sections Determined In The Present Work ..... 192
8.2 Comparison Of The Channel Cross-Sections With The Results Of Martin ..... 194
8.3 Kinematic Behaviour Of Channel Cross-Sections ..... 196
8.4 Dynamic Behaviour Of Charged Hyperon Cross-Sections ..... 197
8.5 Dynamic Behaviour Of Elastic Scattering Cross-Sections ..... 198
8.6 Dynamic Behaviour of Charged Exchange And Neutral Hyperon Cross-Sections ..... 199
8.7 Results of K-Matrix Parametrisation ..... 206
8.8 Energy Dependence of Scattering Parameters ..... 207
8.9 Energy Dependence of $\varnothing$ And $\gamma$ ..... 208

Page
No.
1.1 Summary Of Experimental Data ..... 8
1.2 Summary Of K-Matrix Analyses ..... 20
2.1 Properties Of The Materials Inside The Chamber ..... 29
2.2 Critical Length Values In Hydrogen ..... 31
2.3 Summary Of The Exposure Using The Metal Target ..... 33
2.4 Scanning Summary ..... 36
2.5 Scan Code ..... 43
3.1 Summary Of Common Hypotheses Used In KINEMATICS ..... 49
4.1 Range Determinations of The $\mu^{-}$And $\Sigma^{-}$Particles ..... 60
4.2 Density of Saturated Liquid $\mathrm{No} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ Mixture ..... 60
4.3 Stretch Distributions; Mean Values; Variances Ant Kurtoses ..... 62
4.4 Results Of Scanning For Kaon Decays ..... 72
4.5 Scanning Efficiencies For Kaon Decays ..... 72
4.6 Summary Of Correction Factors Applied To The Measured Number Of One Prong Decays ..... 76
4.7 Typical Values of $\lambda(p)$ And $\Delta x(p)$ ..... 78
4.8 Path Length Distributions ..... 80
4.9 Mean Co-ordinates of $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}$Events In Four Rolls Of Film ..... 81
4.10 Path Length Normalisations For Each Channel ..... 82
4.11 Relation Between $P_{v}$ and $1 / p_{c}$ ..... 86
4.12 Matrix For Converting $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{v}}$ Intervals Into $0.1(\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c})^{-1}$ Intervals of $1 / p_{c}$ ..... 91
4.13 The Error Conversion Matrix, Aerr ..... $10 ̣ 2$
4.14 Estimation Df The Broadening Effect Of Measurement Errors ..... 103
4.15 Summary Of Correction Factors To Allow For Errors Of Measurement And Their Effect On The Channel Cross-Sections ..... 105
5.1 Summary Of Correction Factors For Charged $\Sigma$ Production ..... 116
5.2 Scanning Efficiencies For Charged $\Sigma$ Production ..... 119
5.3 Event Selection Summary (Charged $\Sigma$ Production) ..... 116
5.4 Charged Hyperon Production Cross-Sections ..... 120
5.5 Loss Free Regions Of The Production Angle Distributions (Elastic Scattering) ..... 125
5.6 Summary Of Correction Factors ..... 128
5.7 Elastic Scattering Cross-Sections ..... 131
5.8 Event Selection For Elastic Scatters
5.9 Division Of Neutral Hyperon Events Into Lifetime, Dip Angle And Chamber Depth Intervals ..... 140
5.10 Summary Of Correction Factors And Event Selection For Neutral Hyperons ..... 143
5.11 Neutral Hyperon Cross-Section ..... 146
5.12 Summary of Event Selection And Correction For The Charge Exchange Channel ..... 149
5.13 行 ${ }^{0}$ Cross-Sections ..... 150
6.1 Gamma Rato Determinations ..... 154
6.2 Comparison Of The Nuclear Emulsion And Bubble Chamber Techniques ..... 155
6.3 Topological Classifications Of Charged $\Sigma$ Hyperon Production Reactions ..... 152
6.4 Effect of Range Cuts $0 n \pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Separation ..... 161
6.5 Track Ionisations ..... 162
6.6 Summary Of Scanning Categories ..... 163
7.1 Scanning Results For The Gamma Ratio ..... 169
7.2 Summary of Corrections Applied To The Scanning Data ..... 170
7.3 Compatibility Of Scan Code And Fitted Hypotheses ..... 172
7.4 Scanning Efficiencies ..... 171
7.5 Separation Of The In-Flight Event From The $\pi^{-} p$ And $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ Categories ..... 177
7.6 Comparison Of Template And Statistical Measurements For Separating In-Flight Events ..... 176
7.7 Estimation Of Loss Due To Short Protons ..... 182
7.8 Data For $\gamma$ Ratio Determination: Number Of Corrected Events In Each Category ..... 183
7.9 Fraction Of Proton Type Events ..... 184
7.10 Minimum Observable Hyperon Length ..... 185
7.11 Fractions of $\Sigma^{+} \pi, \Sigma^{-} \pi$, And $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Events ..... 186
7.12 Dependence of $\gamma$ And B As A Function of The Number of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Events 188
7.13 Summary of The Determinations of B ..... 189
B. 1 Scattering Length Solutions ..... 201
8.2 Correlations Coefficients For CSL Fits ..... 202
8.3 Number of Data Points Used In Analyses ..... 203
8.4 Contributions To The $\boldsymbol{x}^{2}$ ..... 203
8.5 Results Of Zero Range K-Matrix Parametrisation ..... 205
8.6 Correlation Coefficients For ZER Fit To All The K + TST Data (I) ..... 205
8.7 Mass And Widths Of Bound State Below Threshold ..... 209

## CHAPTER ONE

## LOW ENERGY $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{P}$ INTERACTIONS

1.1 Introduction

With the production of beams of kaons and pions in the early 1950's the studies of their interactions began in hydrogen, deuterium and heavier target nuclei. Since then a large number of experiments have been carried out and a vast amount of data has been analysed on meson interactions. Despite this in the low energy region, which is the subject of this thesis, the understanding of the K-meson interaction is less precise than that of the pion interaction for several reasons.

Firstly the endothermic interactions of pions are relatively simple there being only a pion and nucleon present in the secondary particles, whereas the exothermic kaon interaction is more complex and involves pions, nucleons, kaons and hyperons in the final states. Secondly, the experimental data for the pion interactions were acquired before those of the kaons because high intensity beams of pions were easier to produce (since in nuclear interactions pions and kaons are produced in the ratio of $\mathbf{\sim} \mathbf{1 0 0 0 : 1 )}$. Finally the rapid shift in research interest towards higher energies over the last decade has left a paucity of data in the low energy region of kaon nucleon interactions.

The complexity of the kaon interaction relative to that of the pion arises largely from the conservation of strangeness and the larger mass of kaons. These properties are instrumental in determining the final states available. In particular the former is responsible fur the considerable difference between the interactions of the $\mathrm{K}^{+}$and the $\mathrm{K}^{-}$mesons themselves (fig. 1.1).

The $\mathrm{K}^{+}$meson carries a positive strangeness and can interact only via its elastic scattering channel until sufficient primary


FIG. $1.1: K^{+} p$ and $K^{-} p$ Cross-sections.
(Ref. 1 )

energies are reached for the production of other secondary particles. The $K^{-}$meson has negative strangeness and there are several final states available at low momenta:

| $K^{-}+\mathrm{P} \longrightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{P}$ | elastic scatte |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \overline{K^{0}}+n$ | charge exchange | (ii) |
| $K^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+}+\pi^{-}$ | absorption | (iii) |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \mathrm{\Sigma}^{-}+\pi^{+}$ | reactions | (iv) |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{0}+\pi^{0}$ | involving | (v) |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0}$ | charged hyperon | (vi) |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0}+\pi^{0}$ | production | (vii) |

The mass difference between the $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ and $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ combinations give a threshold momentum of $90 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ for channel (ii). In the remaining channels the final state mass is lower than that of the initial state allowing all to occur at zero kaon momentum.

The conservation of isospin limits the isospin of the final state to that of the initial state. The isospin of the combined $K^{-} p$ system is 0 or 1 and channels (i) to (iv) are mixtures of these two states whereas the final states of channels(v,vii) and (vi) are pure isospin 0 and 1 respectively.

### 1.2 Motivation For The Study of Low Energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ Interactions

The reasons for examining the low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions are several. Firstly there is a general lack of precise data in this region and with the current research interest lying in multi GeV interactions it seems unlikely that there will be a return to low energies. Furthermore, the data that does exist has been severely criticised; Martin (2) has used forward dispersion relations to link the kaon data from all energies and discrepancies clearly exist in the low momentum region. Also, the ratio, $X$, of the production transition rates for $\Sigma^{-}$and $\Sigma^{+}$at zero primary energy found by the bubble chamber technique (3) is significantly
different from that found using nuclear emulsions (4). Any theoretical modelling below threshold (e.g. kaon interactions in nuclei leading to hyperfragments) has to rely mainly on one set of experimental data (3).

Secondly, the $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ and $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ production channels allow the pure isospin states 0 and 1 to be examined. An isospin 0 resonance e.g. the $\Lambda(1520)$, will be manifest only in the $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ production cross-section; correspondingly an isospin 1 resonance will be seen only in the $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ channel. In a bubble chamber these two channels are topologically identical and their separation relies upon using the missing mass squared of the events. In principle a good separation is possible but errors of measurement and background events such as $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0} \pi^{0}$ introduce uncertainties to this method. Unambiguous separations of the two channels can be made if the $\gamma$-ray (originating from the $\pi^{0}$ or $\Sigma^{0}$ decays) conversions into $e^{+} e^{-}$pairs are detected and measured.

Thirdly, there are resonances in kaon interactions (5). Low energy experiments were responsible for the discovery of the well established $\wedge(1520)$ and the deduction of the $\wedge(1405)$. The latter lies below the $K^{-} p$ threshold and its presence is inferred from the extrapolation of the low energy $K^{-} p$ scattering parameters into the non-physical region. In the higher energy regions the $\Sigma(1480)$ resonance is doubtful (6) and the $P_{01}$ (1570) resanance suggested by Kim (7) also needs confirmation. Recently Bowen et al (B) have reported a structure in the $I=1$ total cross-section at $\sim 580 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ kaon momentum and Carroll et al (9) have reported a possible $\Sigma(1580)$ resonance.

A final point of interest is the onset of $P$ wave interference in the angular distributions. The $D$ wave is dominant at $390 \mathrm{KeV} / \mathrm{c}$ (10) and is the result of the $\Lambda(1520)$, the $P$ wave is believed to have litii= effect below approximately $280 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The onset of this interference is important in determining the validity of the $S$ wave K-matrix analyses.

### 1.3 Aims Of The Present Experiment

The experiment was designed to examine the $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interaction in the $0-600 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum region using a neon filled main chamber with a smaller hydrogen filled track sensitive target (T.S.T.) placed inside the main chmaber. The experiment may be divided into three phases. Firstly, the T.S.T. technique has to be shown to work and this is done by analysing the data in the region of the $\Lambda(1520)$ and calibrating the experiment by checking the results with those of Mast et al (10). This involved identifying and correcting losses and biases generated by the geometry of the T.S.T. system. The use of the $\gamma$-ray conversions to separate the pure isospin channels $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ and $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ was also studied. This stage of the work is now complete (11, 12).

The second phase is the examination of interactions at rest and below $300 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This is the region of the 5 wave interaction covered by the data of Kim. The aims are to resolve the discrepancy between the two most precise determinations of the $\gamma$ ratio, to measure the interaction cross-sections for all channels and perform a K-natrix analysis. This second phase is the subject of the present thesis.

The final phase is a detailed study of the interactions between 410 and $600 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ where there is a lack of data and a need to check the existence of possible resonances in this region. When this data is obtained it will be possible to complete a global phase shift analysis from $\sim 350 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ upwards on statistics of $\sim 1500$ events /mb/ $25 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.

In particular the existence of the $\Sigma$ resonances can be checked by examining the $I=1$ cross-sections and they will also be evident in the phase shift amplitudes. This part of the work is currently in progress.

### 1.4 Bubble Chambers And $\mathrm{K}^{-}$D Interactions

At low momenta the secondaries produced by $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions
travel only a few centimeters ( $\$ 5 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) before decaying or coming to rest inside the chamber. The bubble chamber, with a spatial resolution of $\sim 1 \mathrm{~mm}$ and with good visibility over the full $4 \pi$ solid angle, is the only adequate means of detecting such interactions at low momentum. However, the bubble chamber is not without its difficulties. At law momenta the main problem is the accuracy with which the kaon momentum may be measured; this accuracy is limited severely by coulomb scattering (see §2.4).

The low cycling rate for bubble chambers ( $\sim 1$ cycle/sec) together with the small number of beam tracks per picture (usually 5 - 15) makes the data collection rate extremely low for events with small cross-sections. Assuming 10 m of track length per picture, a 10 b cross-section will produce only 400 events in $10^{6}$ pictures! This is not a problem for $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions with $10-80 \mathrm{mb}$ cross-sections but serves to illustrate the usefulness of counter experiments which are faster and more selective in their data aquisition.

The conventional hydrogen bubble chamber is also a poor detector of $\gamma$-rays and the long conversion length ( $\sim 10 \mathrm{~m}$ in $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ ) makes it unlikely that more than a few events will exhibit $e^{+} e^{-}$pairs arising from $\gamma$-ray conversion. Ideally a liquid with a short conversion length e.g. xenon should be used, however the target is no longer a free proton but a mixture of neutrons and protons. In this situation background events become a severe problem and the coulomb scattering is very much worse than for hydrogen. The poor $\gamma$-ray conversion makes certain channels difficult to resolve $\left(e . g . K^{-} p \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}\right.$ and $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ ) although this can be partially overcome with the T.S.T. type of chamber.
1.5 Review of The Experimental Data

In the momentum region below $\sim 300 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. there are three main
experiments. Humphrey and Ross (13) and Kim (3) have examined all the reaction channels while Sakitt et al (14) present data on elastic scattering and charged hyperon production only. All three experiments use an 5 wave K-matrix analysis to fit to their data.

Humphrey and Ross found that the reaction channels are strongly coupled and the behaviour in a single channel affects the other channels via the constraint of unitarity. The elastic nuclear scattering amplitude is almost entirely imaginary and interfereslittle with the real coulomb amplitude. The simple $S$ wave zero-effective range parametrisation (i.e. energy independent $K$-matrix elements) was sufficient to describe the data.

Sakitt concluded that the angular distributions were essentially isotropic and predicted an $S$ wave bound state of the $\bar{K} N$ system at 1405 MeV based on the K-matrix analysis: these results agree with those of Kim. The experimental review is best summarised in tabular form and the major experiments since 1958 are shown in Table 1.1. together with the number of events used in each analysis. The results of the K-matrix analyses are presented in Table 1.2. at the end of section 1.7.

### 1.6 Theoretical Review

The first description of the $K^{-} p$ system used the $S$ wave effective range expansion which can be written as follows:

$$
\mathrm{k} \cot \delta=\frac{1}{\mathrm{~A}}+\frac{1}{2} \mathrm{R} \mathrm{k}^{2}
$$

where 6 is the phase shift, $A$ the scattering length, $R$ the effective range of the nuclear potential and $k$ is the centre of mass moinentum of the incident channel. Both $A$ and F are complex parameters and are different for each partial wave and for each isospin state. The zero effective range approximation removes the energy dependence of the
TABLE 1.1
Summary of Experimental Data

| First Author | ref | Date | Exp't | Momentum MeV/c | Number of Events Analysed |  |  |  |  |  | K-matrix | Comments |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  | $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ | $\overline{K^{0}}{ }^{\text {n }}$ | $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ |  | $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ | $\Lambda^{\circ} \pi^{0}$ |  |  |
| Ascoli | 15 | 1958 | Em | 70-272 | 51 | - | - | - | - | - | No |  |
| Nordin | 16 | 1961 | HBC | 300 400 | 117 | 6 | 28 | 10 |  | 18 | No | $\mathrm{K}^{-} \text {lifetime determined }=\begin{gathered} 1.31 \times 10^{-8} \\ \mathrm{secs} . \end{gathered}$ |
| Humphrey | 13 | 1962 | HBC | 75-275 | 419 | 24 | 101 | 111 |  | 27 | Yes | Also presented are: Ratios of charged and neutral hyperon product -ion rates at zero momentum; $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}+$, $\Sigma^{-}$and $\Lambda^{0}$ lifetimes; differential cross-section for elastic scattering; nuclear elastic scattering amplitude. |
| Watson | 17 | 1963 | HBC | 250-513 | $\sim 5000$ |  | $\sim 5$ |  |  |  | Yes | Identification of the $\Lambda$ (1520). |
| Sakitt | 14 | 1965 | HBC | 60-300 | 1496 | - | 328 | 460 | - | - | Yes | Also presented:elastic scattering angular distributions. |
| Abrans | 18 | 1965 | HBC | 90-250 | - | 80 | - | - | - | - | No | $\overline{K^{\square}} \mathrm{n}$ data are consistent with bound state below threshold. |
| Csejthey-Barth | 19 | 1965 | Em | 50-200 | 129 | - | - | - | - | - | No | 8 ratio $=2.6$ at $\sim 90 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and 1.2 at $\sim 160 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ |
| Kim | 3 | 1965 | HBC | 80-300 | 4141 | 233 | 964 | 1647 | 16 |  | Yes | $\gamma$ ratio $=2.06$ at zero momentum, also presented are elastic scattering differential cross-sections. Bound state is predicted below threshold. |
| Schlosser | 20 | 1965 | HBC | 100-360 | 2549 | - | - | - | - | - | No | Also gives elastic scattering differential cross-section |
| Kittel | 21 | 1966 | HBC | 100-300 | - | 191 | - | - | - | - | No |  |

Table 1.1 Continued

| First Author | ref | Date | Exp't | Momentum MeV/c |  | ber of $\overline{K^{0}}{ }^{n}$ | Event <br> $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Anal } \\ & \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+} \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ysed } \\ & \Sigma^{0} \pi^{0} \end{aligned}$ | $\wedge^{0} \pi^{0}$ | K-matrix | Comments |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Thomas | 2\% | 1969 | Em | 0-250 | 45 | - | - | - | - | - | Yes |  |
| Berley | 23 | 1970 | HBC | 350-430 | - | ? | - | - | ? | ? | Yes | Approx. 60,000 events analysed. |
| Tovee | 4 | 1971 | Em | 0 | - | - | - | - | - | - | No | $\gamma$ ratio determination at zero momentum. $\gamma=2.34$. |
| Mast | 10 | 1975 | HBC | 220-450 | - | - | - | - | 57,0 |  | No | Legendre polynomial fits to differential cross-section. |
| Mast | 24 | 1976 | HBC | 220-470 | 64,600 | 22,800 | - | - | - | - | NO | Partial wave fits to differential cross-sections. |
| Nowak | 25 | 1978 | HBC | 0 | - | - | - | - | - | - |  | $\gamma$ ratio determination, $\gamma=2.38$. |

scattering length by putting $R=0$. For $K^{-} p$ interactions only four parameters (two for isospin 0 and two for isospin 1) are required to describe the data in the $S$ wave case.

Dalitz and Tuan (26) formulated a K-matrix parametrisation of the $\bar{K} N$ system which automatically satisfies the conditions of unitarity and time reversal invariance. Suitable approximations to this theory yield the zero effective range theory formulated by Jackson et al (27). All low energy $K^{-} p$ cross-sections and branching ratios may be expressed in terms of only two complex parameters $A_{0}$ and $A_{1}$ (the scattering length for the isospin 0 and 1 states respectively) and two real parameters $\phi$, a phase, and $\varepsilon$ a cross-section ratio. (See $\oint 1.7$ for precise definitions).

Shaw and Ross (28) also developed a multi-channel theory using an M-matrix which is essentially the inverse of the $K$-matrix developed by Dalitz and Tuan.

More recently Martin (2) has carried out a dispersion relation analysis of the $\bar{K} N$ system. Data on $K^{+} p$ and $K^{-} p$ forward elastic scattering. (29) allows the real parts of the nuclear scattering amplitudes to be calculated. This may be done using coulomb nuclear interference to calculate the ratio of the realand imaginary parts of the nuclear amplitude and the total cross-section to find the imaginary part using the optical theorem. The high energy dispersion relations were extrapolated to the $\mathrm{K}_{\mathrm{p}}^{-}$threshold where it was found that the real part of the scattering amplitude (from the high energy dispersion relations) did not agree with the real part as calculated using the low energy $K$-matrix parameters.

It is clear that K-matrix theory is important in the study of liw energy $K^{-} p$ interactions and it is described in detail below. 1.7 K-Matrix Analysis
1.7.1 Relation Between K-Matrix and T-Matrix.

The low energy $\mathcal{K}^{-} p$ cross-sections are significant fractions of
the geometrical cross-section which is given by $\pi \lambda^{2}$ where $\lambda$ is the De Broglie wavelength of the incident kaon. In this situation the requirements imposed by the conservation of probability (unitarity) become restrictive and give rise to complicated relationships between the characteristics of the reaction processes and scattering processes in all of the initial and final states connected by these reactions.

The amplitudes for the various reaction and scattering processes may be conveniently parametrised by the elements of a K-matrix; these elements represent the dynamics involved in these processes. The amplitudes obtained from the K-matrix automatically satisfy the unitarity constraints. Time reversal invariance requires that the matrix is symmetric which when combined with the hermitian property implies that all the K-matrix elements are real. This halves the number of parameters and makes this approach an economical method of parametrisation.

Scattering is usually defined in terms of the T-matrix; the scattering is considered as an incoming plane wave in the incident channel i and outgoing spherical waves in each production channel j . The asymptotic form of the wave function is

$$
\phi_{i j}^{\top}=\delta_{j i} \frac{\sin k_{j} r}{k_{j} r}+T_{i j} \mathbf{e}_{\bar{r}}^{i k_{j} r}
$$

where $T_{i j}$ are the $T$-matrix elements and $k_{j}$ are the centre of mass momenta of the outgoing channels. Equation $1: 1$ applies to the S wave incident and outgoing channels only.

The diagonal elements of the T-matrix are related to the phase shift ( 6 ) and absorption parameter ( $\eta$ ) in the following way

$$
T_{i i}=\frac{1}{2 i}\left(\exp \left(2 i \delta_{i}\right) \eta_{i}-1\right) \quad 1.2
$$

The reaction cross-section is related to the T-matrix elements by

$$
\sigma(i \longrightarrow j)=4 \pi \frac{k_{j}}{k_{i}}\left(J+\frac{1}{2}\right)\left|T_{i j}\right|^{2} \quad 1.3
$$

where $J$ is the total angular momentum of the final state.
The K-matrix differs from the T-matrix by the nature of its boundary conditions. The scattering may be regarded as a plane wave in the incident channel and standing spherical waves in each production channel. The asymptotic form is now

$$
\phi_{i j}^{K}=\delta_{i j} \frac{\sin k_{j} r}{k_{j} r}+k_{i j} \frac{\cos k_{j} r}{r}
$$

Using these different asymptotic forms the relationship between the $T$ and $k$-matrix is found to be

$$
T=(1-i k K)^{-1} k
$$

Equation 1.5 (derived in appendix A) may be used to calculate the T-matrix elements in terms of the K -matrix elements, then knowing the relationship between T and the measurable cross-sections (equation 1.3) the K -matrix elements can be used to describe the experimental results.

### 1.7.2 Application of K-Matrix To The K̄N System.

The K-matrix formalism will be developed initially by assuming charge independence and by neglecting coulomb effects. The corrections introduced by these effects will be discussed separately.

The low energy $\bar{K} N$ system may be regarded as a three channel system, $\bar{K} N, \Sigma \pi$ and $\wedge \pi$ where

| $\bar{X} N=K^{-} p, \overline{K^{\circ}} \underline{n}$ | denoted by K in the following formalism |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma \pi=\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}, \Sigma^{-} \pi^{-}$ | denoted by $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$ " | * | " |
| $\Lambda \pi=\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ | - 1 " | " | i |

These channels are mixtures of isospin states 1 and 0 and there are two
real symmetric K-matrices thus:

$$
K^{1}=\left(\begin{array}{lll}
\beta_{K} & \beta_{K \Sigma} & \beta_{K \Lambda} \\
\beta_{K \Sigma} & \beta_{\Sigma} & \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\
\beta_{K \Lambda} & \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} & \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right) \quad k^{0}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\alpha_{K} & \alpha_{K \Sigma} \\
\alpha_{K \Sigma} & \alpha_{\Sigma}
\end{array}\right)
$$

where $\alpha_{K}$ is the $K$-matrix element for the isospin zero transition $\bar{K} N \longrightarrow \bar{K} N$; the other elements are given in obvious notation. Three body channels (egg. $\Lambda \pi \pi$ ) are neglected, their available phase space being small.

The isospin 1 matrix may be partitioned as follows:

$$
K^{1}=\left(\begin{array}{l:l}
\beta_{k} & \beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{k \Lambda} \\
\hdashline \beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\
\beta_{K \Lambda:} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right) \quad=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\alpha & \beta \\
\beta^{T} & \gamma
\end{array}\right)
$$

$\beta, \beta^{\dagger}$ and $\gamma$ are themselves matrices. This partitioning allows both isospin states to be treated as a two channel system.

The T-matrix may be written in the same form as the $K$-matrix using:

$$
T^{1}=\left(\begin{array}{ccc}
T_{K}^{1} & T_{K \Sigma}^{1} & T_{K \Lambda}^{1} \\
T_{K \Sigma}^{1} & T_{\Sigma}^{1} & T_{\Sigma \Lambda}^{1} \\
T_{K \Lambda}^{1} & T_{\Sigma \Lambda}^{1} & T_{\Lambda}^{1}
\end{array}\right) \quad T^{0}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}
T_{K}^{0} & T_{K \Sigma}^{0} \\
T_{K \Sigma}^{0} & T_{\Sigma}^{0}
\end{array}\right)
$$

Equation 1.5 can be used to find the relation between the $T$ and $K$ matrix elements; (see appendix B) which, for the physically accessible reactions, leads to:

$$
T_{K}^{0}=\frac{A_{0}}{1-i k_{K} A_{0}}
$$

$$
T_{K \Sigma}^{0}=\frac{M_{0}}{1-i k_{K} A_{0}}
$$

$$
T_{K}^{1}=\frac{A_{1}}{1-i k_{K} A_{1}} \quad T_{K \Sigma}^{1}=\frac{M_{1}}{1-i k_{K} A_{1}}
$$

and

$$
T_{K \Lambda}^{1}=\frac{N_{1} \cdot}{1-i k_{K} A_{1}}
$$

where $k_{k}$ is the centre of mass momentum of the incident kaon, $A_{0}$ and $A_{1}$ are the complex scattering lengths and $M_{0} M_{1}$ and $N_{1}$ are complex constants. All of these may be expressed in terms of the K-matrix elements (see appendix B).

In practice $M_{0} M_{1}$ and $N_{1}$ are not used but two ratios are defined as follows:

$$
\text { (i) } \quad \epsilon=\frac{\sigma(\bar{K} N \rightarrow \Lambda \pi)}{\sigma_{1}} \quad \frac{k_{N}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{1}\right|^{2}+k_{n}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}
$$

$\in$ is the ratio of the cross-section for $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ production to the total isospin 1 hyperon production cross-section $\sigma_{1}, k_{\Sigma}$ and $k_{\wedge}$ are the centre of mass momenta of the $\Sigma$ and $\Lambda$ hyperons respectively.
(ii) $\quad \phi=\arg \left(T_{K \Sigma}^{0} / T_{k \Sigma}^{1}\right)$

This is the relative phase of the $S$ wave $\Sigma \pi$ production amplitudes rus the $I=0$ and $I=1$ states.

The final stage in this formalism is to relate $A_{0}, A_{1}, \varepsilon$ and $\phi$ to the observable cross-sections. This is done by decomposing each $\overline{\mathrm{K}} N$ state into its isospin 0 and 1 parts using the Clebsh-Gordon coefficients.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|K^{-} p\right\rangle=\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\left(\left|\phi_{K}^{1}\right\rangle+\left|\phi_{K}^{0}\right\rangle\right) \\
& \left|\overline{K^{0} n}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\left(\left|\phi_{K}^{1}\right\rangle-\left|\phi_{K}^{0}\right\rangle\right) \\
& \left.\left|\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\left(\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{2}\right\rangle+\left.\sqrt{3}\right|_{\Sigma} ^{1}\right\rangle+\sqrt{2}\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{0}\right\rangle\right) \\
& \left|\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\left(\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{2}\right\rangle-\sqrt{3}\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{1}\right\rangle+\sqrt{2}\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{0}\right\rangle\right) \\
& \left|\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}\right\rangle=\frac{\sqrt{2}}{\sqrt{3}}\left(\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{2}\right\rangle-\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\left|\phi_{\Sigma}^{0}\right\rangle\right) \\
& \left|\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}\right\rangle=\left|\phi_{\Lambda}^{1}\right\rangle
\end{align*}
$$

where $\left|\oint_{K}^{I}\right\rangle$ is the wave function of the $\bar{K} N$ system with isospin I (similarly for the $\Sigma \pi$ and $\Lambda \pi$ systems) and $\left|K^{-} p\right\rangle$ etc. are the wave functions of the final states available in $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions.

The transition matrix elements are then:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle K^{-} p\right| T\left|K_{p}^{-}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{2}\left(T_{K}^{1}+T_{K}^{0}\right) \\
& \left\langle K_{p}^{-}\right| T\left|\overline{K^{0} n}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{2}\left(T_{K}^{1}-T_{K}^{0}\right) \\
& \left\langle K_{p}^{-}\right| T\left|\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{2} T_{K \Sigma}^{1}+\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} T_{K \Sigma}^{0} \\
& \left\langle K_{p}^{-}\right| T\left|\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}\right\rangle=-\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} T_{K \Sigma}^{0} \\
& \left\langle K_{p}^{-}\right| T\left|\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}\right\rangle=\frac{-1}{2} T_{K \Sigma}^{1}+\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} T_{K \Sigma}^{0} \\
& \left\langle K_{p}^{-}\right| T\left|\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}\right\rangle=\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} T_{K \Lambda}^{1}
\end{align*}
$$

The use of equation 1.3 allows the matrix elements to be related directly to the observable cross-sections to give the following results (see appendix C for details).

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sigma\left(K_{p}^{-}\right)=\pi\left|\frac{A_{1}+A_{0}-2 i k_{K} A_{1} A_{0}}{\left(1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right)\left(1-i k_{K} A_{0}\right)}\right|^{2} \\
& \sigma\left(\overline{K^{0}} n\right)=\pi\left|\frac{A_{1}-A_{0}}{\left(1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right)\left(1-i k_{K} A_{0}\right)}\right|^{2} \\
& \sigma\left(\Sigma^{ \pm} \pi^{\mp} \cdot\right)=\frac{1}{6} \sigma_{0}+\frac{1}{4} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon) \pm \sqrt{\frac{1}{6} \sigma_{0} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)} \cos \phi \\
& \sigma\left(\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}\right)=\frac{1}{6} \sigma_{0} \\
& \sigma\left(\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}\right)=\frac{1}{2} \varepsilon \sigma_{1} \\
& \sigma_{1}=\frac{4 \pi k_{-2} ;\left.M_{1}\right|^{2}}{\left.k_{K}\right|^{1-i k_{K} A_{1} \mid}} 2+\frac{4 \pi k_{\Lambda}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right|} 2 \\
& \sigma_{0}=\frac{4 \pi k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{0}\right|^{2}}{\left.\left.k_{K}\right|^{1-i k_{K} A_{0}}\right|^{2}} \\
& \varepsilon=\frac{k_{\Lambda}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}{\left.\left.k_{\Sigma}\right|^{M_{1}}\right|^{2}+k_{\Lambda}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}} \\
& \phi=\arg \left(\frac{A_{0}}{1-i K_{K} A_{0}} / \frac{A_{1}}{1-i K_{K} A_{1}}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

where

The complex constants $A_{0} A_{1}$ etc. are related to the $K$-matrx elements (see appendix $B$ ) in the following way:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{0}=\alpha_{K}+\frac{i k_{\Sigma} \alpha_{K \Sigma}}{1-i k_{\Sigma} \alpha_{\Sigma}} \quad M_{0}=\frac{\alpha_{K \Sigma}}{1-i \alpha_{\Sigma \Sigma \Sigma} K_{\Sigma}} \\
& A_{1}=\beta_{K}+\frac{1}{W_{1}}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma} W_{2}+\beta_{K \Lambda} W_{3}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
& M_{1}=\frac{1}{W_{1}}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma}+i k_{\Lambda}\left(\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}-\beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{\Lambda}\right)\right) \\
& N_{1}=\frac{1}{W_{1}}\left(\beta_{K \Lambda}+i k_{\Sigma}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda}-\beta_{K \Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma}\right)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\text { where } \begin{aligned}
& w_{1}=\left(1-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma}\right)\left(1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}\right)+k_{\Lambda} k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda}{ }^{2} \\
& w_{2}=k_{\Sigma} k_{\Lambda}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{\Lambda}-\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}\right)+i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{K \Sigma} \\
& w_{3}=k_{\Sigma} k_{\Lambda}\left(\beta_{K \Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma}-\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Sigma}\right)+i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}
\end{aligned}
$$

The above results refer to the charge independent treatment of the $\overline{\mathrm{K}} \mathrm{N}$ system. The corrections introduced by taking into account charge dependence and the mass difference between the final state particles are discussed below.

### 1.7.3 Corrections for Charge Dependent Effects

These effects are the $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ coulomb interaction and the mass differences within the multiplets; the corrections are complex and a detailed description of the theory is given by Dalitz and Tuan (26). Only the effect of these corrections on the results quoted in 1.7 .2 will be presented here.

Every occurance of the factor $\frac{1}{1-i k_{K} A_{0,1}}$ is replaced by
another factor $\frac{1-i k_{K} A_{0,1}}{D}$, and each cross-section is multiplied by
an $s$ wave coulomb penetration factor $c^{2}=\frac{2 \pi}{k_{K}{ }^{B}}\left(1-\exp \left(-\frac{2 \pi}{k_{K^{B}}}\right)\right)^{-1}$
where $B=$ the Bohr radius of the $K^{-} p$ system ( 84 fm .).
$k_{K}=$ the $K^{-} p$ centre of mass momentum.
$D=1-\frac{1}{2} i\left(A_{0}+A_{1}\right)\left[k_{u}+k c^{2}(1-i \lambda)\right]-k_{0} k C^{2}(1-i \lambda) A_{0} A_{1}$
$k_{0}=$ the $\overline{k^{0}}$ centre of mass momentum; taken as $i\left|k_{0}\right|$ below threshold.
$\lambda=\frac{2}{k B C^{2}}\left[\log _{e}(2 k R)+\operatorname{Ce}\left(\psi\left(\frac{i}{k B}\right)\right)+2 \gamma\right]$
$\gamma=$ Euler constant ( 0.5772 ).
and $\psi(z)=\Gamma^{\prime}(z) / \Gamma(z)$ where $\Gamma$ is a gamma function.
$R$ is the matching radius (taken as 0.4 fm ) where the coulomb and nuclear interactions are comparable. Incorporating these alterations into the cross-section for elastic scattering gives:
$\frac{d \sigma}{d}\left(K^{-} p\right)=\left|\left[2 k^{2} B \sin ^{2}\left(\frac{\theta}{2}\right)\right]^{-1} \exp \left(\frac{2 i}{K B} \log _{e} \sin \left(\frac{\theta}{2}\right)\right)+\frac{C^{2}}{2 D}\left(A_{0}+A_{1}-2 i k_{0} A_{0} A_{1}\right)\right|$
The first term is the coulomb scattering and is dominant in the forward scattering region, the second term represents the nuclear scattering amplitude and is independent of the scattering angle. The remaining results are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma\left(\overline{k^{0}} n\right) & =\frac{\pi k_{0} c^{2}}{k_{K}}\left|\frac{A_{1}-A_{0}}{D}\right|^{2} \\
\sigma_{I} & =4 \pi b_{I} c^{2}\left|\frac{1-i k_{D} A_{I}}{D}\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $b_{I}$ is the imaginary part of the scattering length $A_{I}$. The phase angle $\varnothing$ becomes

$$
\phi=\phi_{t h}+\arg \left(\frac{1-i k_{0} A_{1}}{1-i k_{0} A_{0}}\right)
$$

$\phi_{t h}$ is the phase angle at the $\overline{K^{0}} n$ threshold $\left(=\arg \left(M_{0} / M_{1}\right)\right)$.
In practice, the important corrections are for the $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ and $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ mass differences, which ensures the correct threshold behaviour for $\sigma\left(\overline{K^{0}} n\right)$, and the coulomb penetration factor $C$. The parameter $\lambda$, derived from the overlap of the wave functions, is small and makes little difference to the K-matrix analysis. In the present work $D$ was simplified to neglect $\lambda$ as shown below:

$$
D=1-\frac{1}{2} i\left(A_{0}+A_{1}\right)\left[k_{0}+k C^{2}\right]-k_{0} k C^{2} A_{0} A_{1}
$$

A summary of the results of the main K-matrix analyses is given
in Table 1.2 where the symbols are as defined in the above text.

### 1.8 Outline of Thesis

The present work is a study of the low energy data from
$\sim 15$ rolls of film and the following results are presented.
(i) Interaction cross-sections for $K^{-} p, \bar{K}^{\top} n, \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}$and ( $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}+\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ ) channels in the momentum range $\sim 100-300 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.
(ii) K-matrix parameters for the present data.
(iii) A determination of the ratio $(\gamma)$ of the production rates of charged hyperons at zero kaon momentum.

During the presentation of the results, problems peculiar to low energy interactions are also discussed.

Chapters two and three are devoted to the description of the Bubble Chamber and the subsequent data collection and processing. The next two chapters present the calibration and the analysis procedure used to obtain the results for the channel cross-sections. This is followed in Chapters six and seven by the discussion and results of the $\gamma$ ratio determination which was carried out as a separate experiment. The final chapter presents the results of the K-matrix analysis and conclusions.

Table 1.2 : Summary of K-Matrix Analyses

| Author | ref | reference symbol | $A_{0}=a_{0}+i b_{0} \quad A_{1}=a_{1}+i b_{1}$ |  |  |  | $\varepsilon$ | 8 | $\phi_{t h}^{\circ}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | ${ }^{a} 0$ | $\mathrm{b}_{0}$ | ${ }^{a_{1}}$ | $\mathrm{b}_{1}$ |  |  |  |
| Humphrey, Ross | 13 | HR I | -0.22 | 2.74 | 0.02 | 0.32 | 0.40 | 2.15 | 94 |
|  |  | HR II | -0.59 | 0.96 | 1.2 | 0.56 | 0.39 | 2.04 | -50 |
| Dalitz, Tuan | 26 | DT (a+)* | 0.2 | 0.8 | 1.6 | 0.4 |  |  |  |
|  |  | DT (a-) | -0.3 | 1.6 | -1.0 | 0.18 |  |  |  |
|  |  | DT (b+)* | 1.6 | 1.6 | 0.7 | 0.22 |  |  |  |
|  |  | DT (b-) | -1.8 | 0.6 | -0.33 | 0.5 |  |  |  |
| Wation | 17 | W I | -0.08 | 3.13 | 0.02 | 0.46 | 0.29 |  | -104 |
| Sakitt | 14 | $5 \quad \mathrm{I}$ | 0.75 | 1.13 | -0.85 | 0.15 | 0.48 | 2.19 | 74 |
|  |  | S II | -1.63 | 0.51 | -0.19 | 0.44 | 0.31 | 2.11 | -57 |
| Kim | 3 | K I | -1.67 | 0.72 | -0.00 | 0.68 | 0.32 | 2.09 | -53.8 |
|  |  | K II | -0.65 | 1.54 | -0.85 | 0.16 | 0.49 | 2.46 | 70.5 |
| Thomas | 22 | TJ I | -1.10 | 0.55 | -0.2 | 0.44 |  |  |  |
|  |  | TJ II | -1.10 | 0.55 | -0.5 | 0.44 |  |  |  |
| Martin, Ross | 30 | MR | -1.74 | 0.70 | 0.07 | 0.62 | 0.34 |  | -52.9 |

* correspond to constructive coulomb nuclear interference

The following two chapters describe the parts of the experiment and the subsequent data processing that are relevant to the current work; more detailed descriptions of the experiment are given in earlier work (11, 12, 31).

### 2.1 The Bubble Chamber

The experiment was carried out using the British National Hydrogen Bubble Chamber (fig. 2.1) having dimensions of $1.50 \times 0.45 \times 0.50$ metres. This chamber was modified with a view to detecting the conversions of gamma rays into the electron - positron ( $e^{+} e^{-}$) pairs in order to make an improved separation of the $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ and $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ production channels.

A track sensitive target (T.S.T.) of size $1.35 \times 0.33 \times 0.075$ metres was placed inside the main chamber (fig. 2.2). This small chamber contained liquid hydrogen at a temperature of $29.5^{\circ} \mathrm{K}$ and acted as a target for the $K^{-}$mesons. The outer chamber contained a mixture of neon and hydrogen ( $78 \%$ of neon by number) at a temperature of $29.8^{\circ} \mathrm{K}$. This $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture provided a gamma ray conversion length of $\sim 40 \mathrm{~cm}$. The side walls of the T.S.T. were made from 1.0 cm thick perspex which was transparent and allowed both chambers to be photographed. The perspex also allowed the gamma rays and secondary particles to pass from the inner to the outer chamber.

The operating conditions were chosen to ensure that the liquid hydrogen in the target and the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture in the outer chamber were sensitive to charged particles simultaneously. This placed severe restrictions on the composition of the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture and the conversion length, which depends on this composition, was about 45 cm compared to a theoretical minimum of 25 cm .

The temperature difference between the chamber and target was maintained by separate cooling loops, however only a single expansion


FIG 2.1: PLAN VIEW OF B.N.H.B. C.

mechanism was required. The perspex interface was sufficiently flexible to transmit the pressure variations from the outer chamber to the target; the displacement was $\sim 500 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ and this ensured that the liquids were track sensitive simultaneously.

The expansion cycle is shown schematically in fig. 2.3. A timing pulse arrived $\sim 30 \mathrm{~ms}$ before the entry of the beam into the chamber in order to allow apparatus to be triggered. The actual expansion started 15 ms before the beam arrival and the chamber became sensitive to charged particles when the static pressure of the liquid was lower than the liquid vapour pressure. The bubbles produced by the charged particles were allowed to grow for $\sim 1.5 \mathrm{~ms}$ before being photographed using electronic flash tubes for illumination. The static pressure was then reapplied to collapse the bubbles and prepare for the next eycle. Bubbles were typically $250 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ in diameter as deduced from the film. This large size was produced by the diffraction pattern around the bubble caused by the small camera aperture used; this small aperture was necessary to ensure an adequate depth of focus over the whole chamber.

Two types of T.S.T. were used in the experiment. The first consisted of two flexible perspex walls sealed to a steel frame which in turn was connected to the main chamber. This metal frame being opaque reduced the observable volume of the chamber and also the $\gamma$-ray detection efficiency. The second T.S.T. was constructed entirely out of perspex and hence removed these problems. A typical photograph from the metal framed target is shown in fig. 2.4. The crosses are fiducial reference points engraved onto the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ side of the perspex walls and onto the inside of the chamber windows. These fiducials were used ts produce a three dimensional reconstruction of each event.

### 2.2 The Beamline And Beam Entry Into The Chamber

The K19 beamline at the Rutherford Laboratory was used for this experiment (fig. 2.5). The $7 \mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c}$ protons produced by NIMROD struck a

PRESSURE


> FIG 2.3: BUBBLE CHAMBER EXPANSION CYCLE.



FIG 2.5: K19 BEAM LINE.
copper target to produce mainly protons, and kaons. An initial flux of $6 \times 10^{\prime \prime}$ protons / pulse produced about 30 kaons at the entry port of the chamber. The separation of the kaons from the particle beam was effected by a momentum selection using a bending magnet (M119) and by mass selection using electrostatic separation (S108, S101). The beam was focussed at various points along its path by pairs of quadrupole magnets; one pair horizontally and the other vertically (Q208, Q216, Q224, Q219).

For this experiment the incident momentum of the beam should lie between the 0 and $600 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. At these momenta time dilation is insufficient to prevent the kaons decaying before arriving at the chamber. The beam was actually transported at $700 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and slowed down by ionisation energy loss in an aluminium degrader placed at the chamber entrance. The thickness of the degrader was varied to produce the correct beam momentum in the centre of the chamber. The entire chamber was placed in a magnetic field of 12.2 Kgauss having a direction approximately along the camera line of sight. An extra bending magnet was placed at the entry poi: to compensate for the fringe field.

The degrader spreads the beam both in space and in momentum. It added to the background of muons andpions entering the chamber. The background without the presence of the degrader would be due only to kaons decaying after the final mass separation stage. The background with the degrader was typically 25\%, however at low momenta there is a sufficiently large difference in the track ionisations of the various particles to enable unambiguous selection of kaon beam tracks.

### 2.3 Limitations Of The T.S.T. Chamber

The introduction of T.S.T. into the bubble chamber introduced several problems associated with the physical size of the target.
(i) The depth (. 8 cm ) introduces detection biases for certain classes of event. For example the visibility of the ${ }^{\prime} \Lambda^{0}$ hyperon in a conventional bubble chamber is limited mainly by the ability to
separate the decay vee of the $\wedge^{0}$ from the primary vertex. At low momenta the decay length of the hyperon is typically $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ and this is commensurate with the chamber depth. Many hyperons will decay outside the hydrogen target and the decay vees will appear in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture where the measuring precision is considerably poorer. Corrections for events lost in this manner must be carefully evaluated.
(ii) The classification of charged hyperon events usually require a secondary decay process to be observed. Hyperons striking the perspex walls before decaying will appear topologically different and events of this type will be classified differently. This problem may have to be corrected for by making fiducial volume adjustments to ensure that the decay products are visible.
(iii) The perspex walls of the T.S.T. offer a considerable stopping power and interaction cross-section to kaons (Table 2.1). At low momenta, beams entering the perspex will either stop or interact in flight. This is not serious for events with charged secondaries; however for the neutral channels (zero prong events ) with an associated vee there will be $\sim 50 \%$ contamination from interactions in perspex. These events are impossible to distinguish from genuine hydrogen interactions on the basis of topology alone and they need to be measured before they can be identified and rejected from the sample of events used in the analysis.

Table 2.1 : Properties Of The Materials Inside The Chamber

| Medium | Density <br> $\mathrm{gm}^{-3}$ | Interaction <br> Length (cm) | Radiation <br> Length (cm) | Stopping Power <br> Relative to $H_{2}$ | Thickness <br> $(\mathrm{cm})$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Hydrogen | 0.063 | $\sim 450$ | $\sim 990$ | $\sim 1$ | 8 |
| Perspex | 1.2 | $\sim 50$ | $\sim 35$ | $\sim 9$ | 2 |
| $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ Mixture | 0.635 | $\sim 110$ | $\sim 45$ | $\sim 4.5$ | 37 |

2.4 Precision Of Measurement

There are two main factors which limit the measuring precision;
the first is the reduced track length imposed by the dimensions of the T.S.T. and the second is multiple coulomb scattering which is particularly important at these low momenta. It is extremely important to know when the errors are dominated by coulomb scatteining particularly as it is likely to impose a limit on the measurable momenta.

A particle track is measured at several points along its curved path on each of three views. These measurements are reconstructed in three dimensions to give values for the radius of curvature, the angle of dip relative to the plane normal to the line of sight and the azimuthal angle relative to the forward direction. All of these values are calculated at the track centre and it is the measurement of the radius of curvature which determines the particle momentum.

The effect of random measuring errors on the value of momentum is

$$
\left(\frac{\Delta p}{p}\right)_{m} \sim \frac{7.8 f_{o} p}{0.3 \mathrm{HL}^{2}}
$$

and the effect of coulomb scattering is given by

$$
\left(\frac{\Delta p}{p}\right)_{c} \sim \frac{45}{\beta H \sqrt{x_{0}^{L}}}
$$

where $f_{0}=$ accuracy of the measuring system transformed into chamber space ( $\sim 0.01 \mathrm{~cm}$ ).
$H=$ magnetic field (Kgauss).
$\mathrm{L}=$ track length (cm).
p = particle momentum ( $\mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ).
$\beta=$ particle velocity $/ c$.
$x_{0}=$ radiation length of medium ( 990 cm for hydrogen).
The factor 7.8 in the first expression arises from the three dimensional track reconstruction and the 45 in the second equation is the multiple coulomb scattering constant for hydrogen.

These errors become comparable when

$$
\frac{7.8 f_{o} p}{0.3 H L^{2}} \sim \frac{45}{\beta H \sqrt{X_{0} L}}
$$

$$
\text { i.e. } L_{p} \sim 0.315(p \beta)^{2 / 3} \mathrm{~cm}
$$

This gives the critical length above which coulonb scattering dominates, Typical values of $L_{p}$ in hydrogen are given in Table 2.2.

Table 2.2 : Critical Length Values In Hydragen

| Momentum <br> $($ MeV/c) | Kaon Velocity <br> $\beta_{K}=p / E$ | $L_{p}$ <br> $(\mathrm{~cm})$ | $\Delta p / p$ <br> $\%$ | Pion Velocity <br> $\beta_{\pi}$ | $L_{p}$ <br> $(\mathrm{~cm})$ | $\Delta p / p$ <br> $\%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 100 | 0.198 | 2.3 | 40 | 0.581 | 4.7 | 10 |
| 150 | 0.291 | 3.9 | 21 | 0.731 | 7.2 | 6 |
| 200 | 0.375 | 5.6 | 13 | 0.819 | 9.4 | 5 |
| 250 | 0.451 | 7.4 | 9 | 0.872 | 11.4 | 4 |
| 300 | 0.519 | 9.1 | 8 | 0.906 | 13.2 | 4 |
| 350 | 0.629 | 12.6 | 5 | 0.944 | 16.5 | 3 |
| 400 | 0.772 | 18.9 | 2 | 0.974 | 22.0 | 2 |

In the present momentum region ( $\sim 300 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) coulomb errors are clearly dominant. The error on the momentum of the kaon is particularly large below $\sim 150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and this shows that there is a basic limitation in the bubble chamber technique. Detailed error analyses are ruquired if cross-sections below $\sim 150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ are to be obtained.

Coulomb scattering is stronger in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture, consequently the values of $L_{p}$ are smaller than those in Table 2.2 and hence the problems in the mixture are even more severe than for the hydrogen. Measurements in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture were made when there was only a short track length available in the hydrogen. Many baryon tracks came to rest in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture and the particle ranges could be used to give precise momentum determinations.

The remaining measured quantities dip angle ( $\lambda$ ) and azimuthal
angle ( $\not$ ) are also affected by coulomb errors and their critical lengths are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& L_{\lambda}=0.584(p \beta)^{2 / 3} \\
& L_{\phi}=0.467(p \beta)^{2 / 3}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

The values of $L_{\lambda}$ and $L_{\phi}$ are similar to those obtained for $L_{p}$.

### 2.5 The Exposure

This took place at the Rutherford Laboratory during August and November 1973. 433,000 photographs were taken in the first run using the metal framed target with beam momenta in the range $0-445 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The second run with an all perspex target produced 47,000 pictures with beam momenta $240-580 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.

A summary of the first run is given in Table 2.3. The entire data were divided between four collaborating laboratories; University College, London; Birmingham University; Université Libre du Bruxelles and Durham University. During the course of the experiment Warsaw University joined the collaboration. The data were divided so that each laboratory possessed a sample from the entire momentum range.

### 2.6 Scanning

The film was projected onto a table top to produce an approximately lifesize image of the event. A fiducial volume, fixed relative to the chamber walls, was defined on the second view by a gridded template (fig. 2.6). Each beam track entering the volume was examined and followed until it
(i) left the fiducial volume
(ii) left the T.S.T. through the perspex walls, giving a clear continuation track in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture
(iii) interacted inside the volume
(iv) decayed inside the volume

The primary interaction was required to lie within the volume but the secondary processes such as vees and $\gamma$-ray conversions were allowed to lie in any visible region.

Table 2.3 : Summary Of The Exposure Using The Metal Target

| Block No. | Roll No's. | Frames | No. Of $\mathrm{K}^{-/ / F r a m e ~}$ | Entry <br> Momentum <br> ( $\mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) | Exit <br> Momentum <br> ( $\mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1-105 | 229,000 | 5 | 260 | 0 |
| 2 | 106-126 | 54,000 | 8.4 | 315 | 235 |
| 3 | 127-147 | 45,000 | 10.1 | 370 | 320 |
| 4 | 148-168 | 54,000 | 12.3 | 405 | 370 |
| 5 | 169-188 | 51,000 | 8.8 | 445 | 410 |


FIG 2.6: TEMPLATE USED TO DEFINE THE SCANNING FIDUCIAL VOLUME.

The scanning for the current work was carried out on four separate occasions. The first occasion was to obtain the data for the $\gamma$ ratio determination, this scan was the Durham/Warsaw contribution to the data used in the $\gamma$ ratio determinatioii (see $\S 6.3$ ). The remaining scanning was carried out in different laboratories on different occasions; this merely reflects the fact that the data were collected so as to provide a complete coverage of all the low energy $K^{-} p$ interaction channels for the cross-section determinations. All the scanning was repeated to enable the double scan efficiencies to be calculated. The four scans were as follows:
(i) A general scan of 5 rolls of film (1 roll $=2,600$ frames) for charged sigma hyperon production and charge exchange channels. This scanning which was carried out in Durham by the Warsaw group comprised $\sim 1 / 3$ of the total data used in the $\gamma$ ratio determination. This data was also used in the channel cross-section determinations.
(ii) A scan for charged hyperon, elastic scattering and charged exchange channels. This scovered 8 rolls of film and was scanned entirely by the Warsaw group in Warsaw.
(iii) A separate scan for the neutral hyperon channels was carried out by the Brussels group ( $2 \frac{1}{2}$ rolls of film). The 5 rolls of film scanned in the $\gamma$ ratio work was partially scanned by the London group for neutral hyperon channels. A few second scanis were carried out in Durham.
(iv) A complete scan of $7 \frac{1}{2}$ rolls for kaon decays. This was done in Durham for the purposes of path length normalisation. The 8 rolls of film from scan (ii) were normalised using other means (see§4.5).

The summary of the scanning is shown in Table 2.4, the data divide into three groups and will be called the Durham, Warsaw and Brussels data for easy reference.

The scannirig for the $\gamma$ ratio determination was carried out in a reduced fiducial volume in order to remove any biases caused by

Table 2.4 : Scanning Summary

| Channel | Durham <br> (5 Rolls) | Warsaw <br> (8 Rolls) | Brussels <br> (2年 Rolls) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{P} \longrightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ | No | Yes | No |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ | Yes | Yes | No |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}$ | Yes | Yes | No |
| $\left.\begin{array}{l} \mathrm{K}_{\mathrm{p}}^{-} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{0} \pi^{0} \\ \mathrm{~K}_{\mathrm{p}}^{-} \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0} \pi^{0} \end{array}\right\}$ | No | No | Yes |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow{\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}}$ | Yes | Yes | No |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \longrightarrow \mu^{-} \bar{\nu}_{\mu}$ | Yes | No | Yes |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \longrightarrow \pi^{-} \pi^{0}$ | Yes | No | Yes |
| $\dot{K}^{-} \longrightarrow \pi^{+} \pi^{-} \pi^{-}$ | Yes | No | Yes |

poor visibility near the chamber edges. The other scans were carried out over larger fiducial volumes', however only the reduced fiducial volume was used in this work. The differences in the scanning and processing procedures that were adopted for the $\gamma$ ratio determination will be mentioned where appropriate in chapters six and seven. A general description of the event recognition is given in the following section.

### 2.7 Event Recognition

Events are classified according to their topology (i.e. their appearance); in the present work the topologies of different physical channels are often distinct and only a few ambiguities arise. The topology of an event can be described using a three digit coded thus:

$$
\text { Topology }=N_{1} N_{2} N_{3}
$$

where $N_{1}$ is the number charged particles produced at the primary vertex,
$N_{2}$ is the number of decay kinks in the track of a particle.having strangeness,
$N_{3}$ is the number of vees ansociated with the primary vertex. The precise meaning of this code will become clearer in the following discussion.
2.7.1 $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \mathrm{p}^{0}$ or $\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \mathrm{\Sigma}^{+} \quad$ Topology $=210$

This type of event is shown in fig. 2.7; the $\Sigma^{+}$hyperon decays by two possible modes and these may distinguished by the difference in ionisation of the decay particle. A dark unbroken track indicates the piroton decay made whilst a light, broken track indicates the pion mode. The ionisation of the $\Sigma^{+}$hyperon is always high and all hyperon tracks are dark and unbroken. These events may also be divided into "collinear" and "non-collinear" categories; the collinear events which have a. $180^{\circ}$ opening angle between the secondaries are comprised mainly of kaon interactions at rest where the conservation of momentum forces the secondaries to travel in opposite directions with equal momenta.

FIG 2.7: EVENT TOPOLOGIES.

| APPEARANCE | CHANNEL( 5 ) |  | SCAN CODE | TOPOLOGY |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $K^{-} p \rightarrow \sum_{L^{+}}^{+} \pi^{-} \pi^{-} .$ | $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 221200 \\ & 222200 \end{aligned}$ | 210 |
|  | $k^{-} p \rightarrow \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ | $\Sigma_{P}^{+}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 221100 \\ & 222100 \end{aligned}$ | 210 |
|  | $K^{-} p \rightarrow \sum_{L}^{-} \Pi^{+}{ }^{+} \Pi^{-}$ | $\sum_{\pi}^{-}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 211200 \\ & 212200 \end{aligned}$ | 210 |
|  | $K_{p}^{-} \rightarrow \sum^{-} \Pi^{+}$ | $\sum_{\sigma}^{-}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 211300 \\ & 212300 \end{aligned}$ | 200 |
|  | $K_{p}^{-} \rightarrow K^{-} p$ | KS | 1000000 | 200 |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & k_{p}^{-} \rightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{+} \rightarrow n \pi^{+} \\ & K_{p} \rightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{-}, \Sigma^{-} \rightarrow n \pi^{-} \\ & k_{p} \rightarrow \bar{k}^{-} n, \overline{k^{+}} \rightarrow \pi^{+} \pi^{-} \end{aligned}$ | $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | 200010 | 200 |
|  |  | $\pi{ }^{-} p$ | 200020 | 200 |
|  | $\bar{k}^{-} p \rightarrow \overline{k^{+}} n, \overline{k^{+}} \rightarrow \pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | $\overline{k^{\circ}}$ | 000002 | 001 |
| $k^{k^{-}} \ldots \pi^{-\quad}$ |  | $\wedge^{\circ}$ | 000001 | 001 |
| $\xrightarrow{k^{-}}$ | $\begin{aligned} & k^{-} \rightarrow \pi^{\cdot} \pi^{-} \\ & k^{-} \rightarrow \bar{\nu}_{\mu} \mu^{-} \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Iprong } \\ & \text { decay. } \end{aligned}$ | 100000 | 100 |
|  | $\mathrm{K}^{-} \rightarrow \pi^{+} \pi^{-} \pi^{-}$ | tau decay. | 300000 | $300$ |



This reaction is similar in appearance to the $\Sigma^{+}$production reaction (fig. 2.7). The negative hyperon however has only one decay mode. Collinearity is also a feature of this channel.

$$
2.7 .3 \mathrm{~K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}, \Sigma^{-} \mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \text { neutrals }
$$

Topology $=200$
The $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon may interact in flight, enter the perspex wall of the T.S.T. or be captured by a proton on coming to rest in the hydrogen (fig. 2.7). No decay products are seen and this event is seen as a simple two prong. When a vee is associated with end point of the $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon this is-classified as a 201 topology.
$2.7 .4 \mathrm{~K}^{-} \mathrm{P} \longrightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{P} \quad$ Iopology $=200$
These events have the positive tracks travelling in the forward direction; both of the secondary tracks are heavily ionising and will generally appear darker than the beam track (fig. 2.7). The positive track is sometimes difficult to see, its length being $\sim 1 \mathrm{~mm}$. Many elastic scatters produce protons of momentum $\leqslant 100 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ which are difficult to see and often invisible. These events oppear as 1 prongs (topology $=100$ ) and are recorded as elastic scatters with an unseen proton. The scattered kaon often interacts for a second time, this was recorded but only the primary interaction was used in the analysis for the total cross-sections.

### 2.7.5 Two Prong Events

Topology $=200$
The main types of two prong event (fig. 2.7) may be classified into two groups. The $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$event has two lightly ionising secondaries and may arise from four reaction channels.
(i) The $\Sigma^{+}$hyperon channel where the $\Sigma^{+}$decays into a $\pi^{+} n$ close to the primary vertex making the $\Sigma^{+}$track invisible.
(ii) The $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon channel.
(iii) The $\overline{K^{0}} n$ production channel, the $\overline{K^{0}}$ decaying into $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$close to the vertex leaving no visible gap.
(iv) The production of $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{+} \pi^{-}$; the phase space for this channel
is severely limited at low momenta and its contribution to the total $K^{-} p$ cross-section is negligible.

The $\pi \bar{\sim} p$ event has a heavily ionising positive track and may arise from:
(i) $\quad \mathbf{\Sigma}^{+}$production with $\Sigma^{+}$decaying into $p \pi^{0}$ close to the primary vertex
(ii) $\Sigma^{+}$production when the $\Sigma^{+}$decays in the forward direction; the invisible decay kink will cause the event to be classified a $\pi^{-} p$.
(iii) $\Sigma^{0}$ or $\Lambda^{0}$-hyperon production where the associated vee lies close to the vertex.
2.7.6 Zero Prongs With A Neutral Vee

Topology $=001$
This topology includes the following channels (see fig. 2.7)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0}, \Lambda^{0} \longrightarrow p+\pi^{0} \\
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{0}+\pi^{0}, \Sigma^{0} \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\gamma, \\
& \Lambda^{0} \longrightarrow p+\pi^{-} \\
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow{\Lambda^{0}}^{0}+n, \quad \overline{K^{0}} \longrightarrow \pi^{+}+\pi^{-}
\end{aligned}
$$

The decay vee of the neutral particle was required to lie within two grid squares ( $\sim 20 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) of the primary vertex. This ensured efficient scanning over a small region of space; time dilation of the decay length was insufficient to cause any losses over this distance (at $400 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ the $\Lambda^{0}$ decay length is $\sim 2.8 \mathrm{~cm}$ ).

The vees from the $\Lambda^{0}$ hyperons differ from those of the $\overline{K^{0}}$ meson by the ionisation of the positive track; the latter having a light and broken appearance indicating a $\pi^{+}$meson. On finding a $\Lambda^{0}$ type vee, a further search was carried out for $\gamma$-ray conversions which could occur anywhere in the chamber volume including the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture.
2.7.7 One Prong Events

Topology $=100$
The following are the most common decay modes of the $\mathrm{K}^{-}$meson:

$$
\begin{array}{lr}
K^{-} \longrightarrow \mu^{-}+\bar{\nu}_{\mu} & 63.5 \% \\
K^{-} \longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{0} & 21.16 \% \\
K^{-} \longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{0}+\pi^{0} & 1.73 \% \\
K^{-} \longrightarrow \mu^{-}+\bar{\nu}_{\mu}+\pi^{0} & 3.20 \% \\
K^{-} \longrightarrow e^{-}+\bar{\nu}_{e}+\pi^{0} & 4.82 \%
\end{array}
$$

These are easily detected (see fig. 2.7) as there is always a noticeable ionisation change at the primary vertex.

### 2.7.8 Three Prong Events

Topology $=300$
Tau decay of the $\mathrm{K}^{-}$meson is extremely distinctive (fig. 2.7) and contributes $5.59 \%$ to the total decay rate. The three secondaries are lightly ionising, however care must be taken to eliminate Dalitz pairs from this topology since confusion may arise from the decay


The $\pi^{0}$ has a short lifetime ( $\sim 0.8 \times 10^{-16} \mathrm{sec}$ ) and an immediate conversion of one of the $\gamma$-rays into an $e^{+} e^{-}$pair produces a three prong event. Electrons are usually considerably more lightly ionising than the pions. If the positive pion is seen to decay into $\mu^{+}+\nu_{\mu}$ followed by $\mu^{+} \longrightarrow e^{+}+\nu_{\varepsilon}+\bar{\nu}_{\mu}$, the tau decay is positively identified.

The slight neon comtamination in the pure hydrogen (due to diffusion through the perspex interface) produces multi-prong events which often simulate a three prong event. Usually the tracks are short $(\sim 1 \rightarrow 2 \mathrm{~mm})$ and heavily ionising which makes the identification of these events straight forward.

### 2.8 Data Recording And Scanning Codes

Each event found inside the fiducial volume was given a scan code which assigned a physical channel to the event where possible.

This scheme was developed for the $\gamma$ ratio determination and was extended to include all channels for the cross-section work. The seven digit scan code was constructed as shown in Table 2.5. The elastic scatter part of the code vias added arithmetically to the remaining six digits to allow the recording of secondary events which occurred after the scatter. This precise coding was used when judging events after measurements and provided a method for automatic judging and remeasuring (see§3.3).

The data for each event were recorded as follows:
(i) Frame Number.
(ii) Event number; usually there was more than one event per frame.
(iii) The zone of the event obtained from the gridded squares on the fiducial volume template.
(iv) Scan code.
(v) The zones of any $\gamma$-ray conversions.

These data formed the basis of the book-keeping system called MASTERLIST and this system was used to control all subsequent data processing.

### 2.9 Preselection Of Data Before Measurement

In order to reduce the total amount of measuring, a preselection was applied to certain types of event which were not of interest.

### 2.9.1 Neutral Hyperon Production

As mentioned earlier in§2.3 there is a high probability that a zero prong event occurs in the perspex wall of the target. The majority of these were removed by a simple two view comparison test. This involved checking the position of the primary vertex relative to the fiducial crosses marked on the T.S.T. walls. The effect of perspective causes the vertices inside the chamber to shift this relative position when the view point is altered; for vertices inside the perspex walls this position remains uraltered by changing the view. This effect was easily seen using a simple template and $\sim 40 \%$ of all recorded zero prongs were removed by this test which was applied to the Durham film sample ( 5 rolls).

Table 2.5 : Scan Code

| $\begin{aligned} & \text { Digit } \\ & \text { Number } \end{aligned}$ | Name | Values | Meaning |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | Elastic <br> Scatter <br> Code | $\begin{aligned} & 1 \\ & 2 \end{aligned}$ | If 1st interaction $\mathrm{K}_{\mathrm{p}}^{-} \longrightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ <br> If 1st and 2 nd interactions were $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{P} \rightarrow \mathrm{~K}^{-} \mathrm{p} .$ <br> If no elastic scatter this digit was omitted. |
| 2 | Prong Code | n | $n$ is the number of charged secondaries (does not apply to elastic scatters). |
| 3 | Sigma <br> Hyperon <br> Code | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \\ & 1 \\ & 2 \end{aligned}$ | If no $\Sigma$ is seen. <br> If a $\Sigma^{-}$is seen. <br> If a $\mathbf{\Sigma}^{+}$is seen. |
| 4 | Collinearity <br> Code | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \\ & 1 \\ & 2 \end{aligned}$ | For non $\Sigma^{ \pm}$events. <br> If event is collinear. <br> If event is non-collinear. |
| 5 | Sigma Decay <br> Code | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \\ & 1 \\ & 2 \\ & 3 \end{aligned}$ | For non $\Sigma^{ \pm}$events. <br> For proton Decay. <br> For pion decay. <br> For no seen decay. |
| 6 | Two Prong Identification <br> Code | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \\ & 1 \\ & 2 \end{aligned}$ | For non $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}, \pi^{-} p$ events. For $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events. For $\pi^{+} p$ events. |
| 7 | Vee Identification Code | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \\ & 1 \\ & 2 \end{aligned}$ | If no vee is seen. <br> If vee is a $\Lambda^{0}$ decay. <br> If vee is a $\overline{K^{0}}$ decay. |

For the Brussels sample of film ( $2 \frac{1}{2}$ rolls) this was not carried out, however a momentum selection was made using a beam profile template. (The construction of a template is described later in § 6.9). This template selected events having a residual range of $\geqslant 3 \mathrm{~cm}$ corresponding to a kaon momentum of $\sim 120 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and was imposed to remove the large number of interactions occurring at zero kaon momnentum. These events were about five times more numerous than the in-flight interactions and not of interest in the cross-section calculations.

### 2.9.2 Collinear Sigma Production

In-flight $\Sigma$ hyperon production events generally appear noncollinear in configuration, however for forward and backward $\Sigma$ production all events are collinear irrespective of the incident kaon momentum. In orcer to ensure that in-flight events were not lost, a template selection was made on all collinear events where the hyperon was produced within $45^{\circ}$ of the kaon direction. Of these events, those having a residual range $\gtrsim 3 \mathrm{~cm}$ were included for measurement. A template selection was also made for events where the hyperon track was short and collinearity was difficult to assess accurately. These selections were included for measurement to ensure that a complete sample of in-flight events was available for analysis if required.

## CHAPTER THREE

Experimental Details II

### 3.1 Measuring Technique

The table top image was measured using an image plane digitiser, where a single fringe of the Moire fringe system used for digitising corresponded to $\sim 25 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ on the table top which transformed to $\sim 2 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ on the film plane. Normal setting errors corresponded to about 8-10 $\mu \mathrm{m}$ on the film (see § 3.2.3).

Events were measured on three views where possible. A threedimensional reconstruction requires only two views, however the extra measured view increased the probability that two would be consistent within the errors of measurement. For each event the primary vertex was measured together with four fiducial crosses and the beam track. All secondary tracks and vertices were also measured including any vees or $\gamma$-ray conversions. This was repeated for each view. Where possible nine points were measured on each track; shorter tracks could be accepted with fewer points. Neutral and short tracks were measured by two points, one at each end of the track. Tracks recognised as stopping inside the chamber could be measured up to their full length to enable the GEOMETRY reconstruction programme to calculate the particle momentum from its range. The system also allowed particle tracks which passed through the persepx wall into the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture to be measured.

The transformation from the $x, y$ coordinates of the image plane to those of the film plane is complex and must account not only for the straight forward linear translations and rotations introduced by the projection system but also for the distortions of the optical system, magnification effects (usually dependent on the chamber depth) and projector tilt. The transformation equations for $x$ and $y$ are derivedempirically by measuring locations of 20 fiducial crosses with known locations on the film plane.

The transformation may be represented by polynomial expansion of the form

$$
x^{\prime}=A+B x+C y+D x^{2}+E y^{2}+F x y+\ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots
$$

where $A$ to $F$ are constants and $x^{\prime}$ is the film plane co-ordinate. A similar expansion describes the $y$ co-ordinate with different coefficients. After fitting, the calculated positions of the fiducials are found to lie within $\sim 5 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ of their known positions on the film plane.

### 3.2 Measuring Accuracy Checks

In order to ensure that a high precision of measurement was obtained various checks were carried out during the entire measurement of the data.

### 3.2.1 Measurement Of Track Curvatures

A two dimensional circle fit was carried out on-line. If the resulting root mean square deviation of the measured points was greater than the expected value (which was momentum dependent to account for coulomb scattering) then the measurement was rejected and the track remeasured until it was acceptable.
3.2.2 Fiducial Measurement

The on-line system calculated the distances between pairs of
fiducial crosses measured on each view and compared these with standard values Deviations of more than 0.5 mm caused the measurements to be rejected. Repeated failures indicated a disturbance in the projection system and measurements ceased until the cause of the failure had been rectified.

### 3.2.3 Optical Calibration

Any systematic shift in the optical system required the constants $A$ to $F$ in the transformation equations to be re-determined. These shifts manifest themselves in the error distributions of the measured fiducial crosses about their known values which should centre on zero.

These checks ensured a high precision of measurement, the overall errors on vertices and tracks were $\sim 8 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ and $10 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ respectively, which led to a high pass rate through the three-dimensional reconstruction programme of 85 - 90\%.

### 3.3 Event Processing

This was carried out using a series of computer programmes which are outlined below.

### 3.3.1 REAP

The data from the measuring tables was fed onto a disk in an IBM 1130 computer. This disk was transferred to an IBM 360/195 at the Rutherford Laboratory using REAP which translates the IBM 1130 coding and stores the data on a disk in the larger machine.

### 3.3.2 TRANS

The three-dimensional reconstruction programme (see§3.3.3 below) required the measured data to be in a standard format. TRANS performed this conversion and also corrected for distortions in the optical system of the projectors. It also determined the sense of curvature of the tracks and added vertices at the end of possible stopped tracks.

### 3.3.3 Geometrical Reconstruction

A standard programme called HGEOM (32) was used to reconstruct the events in three-dimensi.ons. The programme was written origonally for processing events in a conventional bubble chamber and was modified for use with the T.S.T. and renamed BAGEOM.

The modifications included energy loss calculations for hydrogen, perspex and $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture; bremstrahlung radiation energy loss for electrons was also added.

Tracks passing through the perspex wall of the T.S.T. were divided into two parts and the mass dependent helix fit carried out using the energy loss appropriate to the medium. The fits were done separately as the errors of measurement are different for the two media and there was also a possibility that a small angle elastic scatter occurred inside the perspex. Each fit produced its own values for the track parameters. Another mass dependent helix fit was made to the two tracks; the parameters of the track in the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture were
converted to the centre of the hydrogen track using the range-energy tables. A weighted average of the track variables in hydrogen and the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture was used to determine the final track parameters.

The $\mathrm{e}^{+} \mathrm{e}^{-}$pairs arising from the $\gamma$-ray conversion were rejected if the vector addition of the $\mathrm{e}^{+}$and $\mathrm{e}^{-}$momenta showed that they were not associated with the primary vertex.

The programme BAGEOM passed the mass dependent helix fit data onto the next processing programme called KINEMATICS.

### 3.3.4 Kinematic Fitting

The standard programme KINEMATICS (33) tested each of the reconstructed events against various hypotheses. These hypotheses assigned particular masses to the particle tracks depending upon the event topology. The hypotheses used in the present work are summarised in Table 3.1. Having assigned the particle masses, KINEMATICS proceeds to apply the conservation of energy and momentum to each vertex of the event. For each vertex there are four constraint equations:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum p_{x} & =\sum_{i} p_{i} \cos \lambda_{i} \cos \phi_{i}-p \cos \lambda \cos \phi=0 \\
\sum p_{y} & =\sum_{i} p_{i} \cos \lambda_{i} \sin \phi_{i}-p \cos \lambda \sin \phi=0 \\
\sum p_{z} & =\sum_{i} p_{i} \sin \lambda_{i}-p \sin \lambda=0 \\
E & =\sum_{i}\left(p_{i}{ }^{2}+m_{i}{ }^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $p_{i}, \lambda_{i}$ and $\phi_{i}$ are the momentum, angle of dip and azimuthal angle for the outgoing tracks, and $p, \lambda$ and $\varnothing$ are the incident particle parameters. $E$ is the total energy of the system in its initial state. For the primary vertex the total energy is
$E=\left(p^{2}+m^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}+M \quad$ where $m$ and $M$ are the masses of the
kaon and proton respectively.
At any vertex if all the parameters are known the above equations

Table 3.1 : Summary of Common Hypotheses Used In KINEMATICS

act as constraints on the fitting of the vertex [4C fit]. If one quantity is missing e.g. when a track is short and there is no curvature measurement, one of the equations is used to determine the missing quantity leaving three equations to be used as constraints (3C fit). In complex events there are two or more vertices, each one contributing four equations similar to these above. In general the number of constraints, $n_{c}$, on an event of $n_{v}$ vertices and $n_{p}$ particles having $n_{u}$ unmeasured quantities is given by

$$
n_{c}=4 n_{v}-n_{u}
$$

Generally the higher the value of $n_{c}$ the smaller the errors on the fitted quantities become.

The KINEMATICS programme was modifiedto.process events having a primary kaon of zero momentum. The original version gave a low fitting efficiency for these events. The programme carries out its fitting using the parameters at the centre of the track; however the constraint equations apply to the parameter's at the vertex. These equations are transformed using the energy loss tables for charged particles and this gives rise to the quantity $\frac{d p_{v}}{d p_{c}}$ which is the change in the vertex momentum with that at the centre of track. This quantity is well defined at momenta $>50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ but below this value any change in $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{v}}$ has little effect on the corresponding value of $P_{c}$. As this gradient is poorly determined in this region its importance below $50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ was diminished on multiplication by the empirical factor

$$
\left[1+\cot \frac{\pi p}{2 \times 0.05}\right]^{-\frac{1}{2}}
$$

where $p$ is the primary momentum in $\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This factor has the value 1 at $50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and zero at $0 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This function progressively decouples the parameters at the track centre from those at the vertex and encourages the minimisation programme to produce an acceptable fit with $p \sim D \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.

This is physically very reasonable because the path length available for interaction below $50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ is small ( $\sim 1.3 \mathrm{~mm}$ ) and is less than 1\% of the interaction length making an in-flight interaction extremely unlikely. The factor above is entirely empirical and serves merely to parametrise the true physical situation.

### 3.3.5 Event Judging

This part of the processing was carried out by a physicist and involved examining on the scanning table every event which failed in the processing chain. The events examined at the judging stage may be summarised as follows:
(i) Events failing geometrical reconstruction.
(ii) Events passing reconstruction but failing the kinematic fitting.
(iii) Events not measured.
(iv) Events having final kinematic fits which were inconsistent with the scan code.
(v) Events with ambiguous track identities. The track and hypothesis ambiguities often required a proton to be distinguished from a pion and these were usually resolved using the track ionisation (see § 6.7). The most common ambiguities of this type were:
(i) $\Lambda^{0} / \sqrt{K^{0}}$
(ii) $\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \mathrm{p} \pi^{\circ} / \Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \pi \pi^{+}$
(iii) $\pi^{+} \pi^{-} / \pi^{-} p$

In each case the identification of the positive track resolves the ambiguity.

In practice two judge processes were carried out, usually after the first and second measurements. After preliminary judging it was found unnecessary to examine all of the above events and an element of automation was incorporated.

All events failing geometrical reconstruction and kinematic fitting were automatically remeasured. Only events failing after the remeasure were judged. Failures at the first measure were usually due to errors and these often passed on remeasure.

Events having ambiguous fits could be partially resolved using the scanning code which assigns a physical channel to the event. In cases where the code may be unreliable, for short tracks ( $<5 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) or for steep tracks $\left(\lambda>45^{\circ}\right)$ these were judged in the usual way.

The unmeasured events fall into several groups:
(i) Missed by accident; these were automatically remeasured.
(ii) Deemed as "not measurable" by the measurer; if this was confirmed, the reason was noted (see § 3.4), if not confirmed then the event was remeasured.
(iii) Classified as "not an event"; all of these were judged and were rejected if the classification was confirmed.

These modifications apply to the bulk of the data proce:ssed in this work; the zero prong $\Lambda^{0}$ events in the Brussels sample ( $\$ 2.6$ ) were processed using an automatic first judge controlled by the scan data in the computer. The "auto-judge" accepted all events having unambiguous $\Lambda^{0}$ fits and pointing $\Lambda^{0}$ fits where a complete fit failed but the $\Lambda^{0}$ is found to point to the primary vertex. $\Lambda^{0}$ events ambiguous with $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}}$ fits were assumed to be genuine $\Lambda^{0}$ events. All other events were automatically remeasured and the normal judging carried out after the second measure.

### 3.3.6 MASTERLIST - Processing Control Programme

After scanning, the details of every event were recorded in a masterlist on a computer disk. Each event was described by a record twenty words long giving basic information about the event such as frame number, event zone etc. A status number was used to define the current status of the event and was updated as necessary during the
processing chain. The MASTERLIST programme controlled the output of measuring lists, remeasuring lists and judging lists.

The entire processing sequence is summarised in the flow diagram in fig. 3.1. In general the procedure followed was a double scan, followed by three measures interspersed with two judges.
3.3.7 DATA SUMMARY TAPE. (D.S.T.)

The final data were collected together to form a D.S.T. This tape contained fitted events only and included the following information for each hypothesis fitting the event.
(i) $x, y, z$ co-ordinates of all vertices.
(ii) $1 / p, \tan \lambda$, $\varnothing$ values for all tracks, both fitted and unfitted, together with the errors on these quantities.
(iii) Missing mass quantities and the number of degrees of freedom for the fit.
(iv) Fit probability.
(v) Measured length of eesh track.
(vi) Chamber magnetic field values.

The analysis used this D.S.T. for the production of angular and momentum distributions used in the cross-section determinations.

### 3.4 Classification of Unmeasurable Events

Typically 10-15\% of the events remain unmeasurable at the end of processing and must be allowed for when calculating the total. crosssections. Simple scaling by $10-15 \%$ is likely to be inaccurate since there is a danger of correcting twice. This is illustrated in the case of elastic scattering. $K^{-}$mesons which are scattered through large angles are usually too short to be measured and are classified as "unmeasurable". This becomes apparent in the production angular distributions in the centre of mass by a loss of events at $\cos$ Q* $^{*} \sim-1$ producing structure in an otherwise isotropic distribution. The correction for this loss and also for the unseen events is easily made by scaling the isotropic

Flow Diagram of Processing Sequence


Fig. 3.1 : Flow Diagram Df The Event Processing Chain
part of the cos $0^{*}$ distribution. However if the cross-sections are now scaled further by the proportion of all the unmeasured events, this loss has now been doubly corrected. Consequently it is necessary to separate from the unmeasurable events those which are automatically corrected for in the angular distributions ("geometrical loss"). This leaves only a proportion of the unmeasurable events ("random loss") to be corrected for using a scaling factor.

The removal of these geometrical losses from sample of unmeasured events is discussed below for each channel in turn.

### 3.4.1 $\sum$ Hyperon Production Events

The charged hyperon events where the $\Sigma$ decays into a charged pion have identical topologies and hence similar losses. The $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{+}$ hyperons decaying into protons are less efficiently identified, due to the lack of ionisation change at the decay vertex. The geometrical losses for all the hyperon topologies were anticipated and the following categories were adopted:
(i) $\Sigma$ hyperon ton short to be measured ( $\leqslant 1 \mathrm{~mm}$ ).
(ii) $\Sigma$ hyperon produced in the forward or backward direction relative to the kaon. The production vertex was often difficult to locate for these events.
(iii) $\Sigma$ hyperon decayed in the forward direction. This usually applied to the proton decay mode only, although steeply dipping decay pions were also difficult to measure.
(iv) Event orientation made measurement impossible. Losses of this type are corrected by using $\varnothing$ angle distributions (see chapter five) and arose when the production plane included the line of sight. This category also included steeply dipping`tracks.
(v) Decay proton too short to be measured. This arose from low momentum protons with ranges of less than $\sim 1 \mathrm{~mm}$.

### 3.4.2 Elastic Scatter Events

The main losses in these events arose from the invisibility of the secondary products. The scanning included all scattering events and all kinks (or 1 prongs) in primary beams. The kinks were forward elastic scatters with unseen recoil protons. The present work rejects these as being due mainly to coulomb scattering. Most of the kink type events had small scattering angles ( $\leqslant 15^{\circ}$ ) and this is within the region of coulomb-nuclear interference. The classification for the unmeasurable elastic scatters were:
(i) Proton not seen.
(ii) Proton too short to be measured.
(iii) Secondary kaon not seen.
(iv) Secondary kaon too short to be measured. This often occurred because of a secondary interaction close to the primary vertex.
(v) Short secondary tracks. Events of. this type were difficult to resolve, the tracks often possessed similar lengths and ionisations and little or no curvature was evident.

### 3.4.3 Charge Exchange

The main geometrical losses for this channel arose from a $\overline{K^{0}}$ decay close to the production vertex simulating a 2 prong $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$event. This problem becomes serious at low momenta, the decay length of the $\overline{K^{0}}$ meson being a few.millimetres. The detection of the vertex of the vee was also difficult ; at low momenta the decay products are nearly collinear: these were called "wide vee" events.

### 3.4.4 $\Lambda^{\circ} / \Sigma^{0}$ Hyperon Production

These events may simulate a $\pi^{-} p$ type of event by decaying close to the production vertex. The opening angle of the vee is usually smaller than for a $\overline{K^{0}}$ and the decay pion differs in ionisation from the proton; both these properties aid the measurement and detection of $\Lambda^{\circ}$ vees.
3.4.5 Random Losses

Events not belonging to any of the above categories were classified as random losses and these occurred mainly for the following reasons:
(i) Overlapping tracks from other events or beam tracks.
(ii) Unclear images on two views due to poor illumination or film quality.
(iii) Chamber turbulence; this sometimes caused random drifting of the bubbles.
(iv) Clerical errors and book keeping mistakes.

These losses populate all production angle and decay angle distributions uniformly and an overall correction factor is sufficient to include these events in the final results.

## CHAPTER FOUR

CHANNEL CROSS-SECTIONS I

This chapter presents the results from which the channel crosssections are subsequently calculated. It includes the determination of the hydrogen density; the calibration of the magnetic field; the determination of the distribution of primary path length and the distributions of the stretches of the fitted events. Also included in this chapter is a discussion of measurement errors which are particularly important in this low momentum region.

### 4.1 The Determination of The Hydrogen Density

The nominal value adopted by the collaboration for the density was $0.0558 \mathrm{gm} \mathrm{cm}{ }^{-3}$; however the T.S.T. is surrounded by a $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture and there is a possibility of neon diffusing through the seals of the perspex wall into the pure hydrogen contained inside the target. A small amount of diffusion of the neon will lead to an increase in tre stopping power of the hydrogen.

The density was determined from the measured ranges of particles having a unique production momentum. Negative sigma hyperons which are produced by $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions at zero primary momentum have a unique momentum of $172.9 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The majority decay in flight but the few which come to rest before decaying have a unique range. These events with an associated production pion are classified as collinear two prong events and the present data contained a sample of $\sim 250$ fully measured events of this type.

The range distribution of the hyperons for this sample is shown in fig. 4.1. The background of events having ranges $<0.8 \mathrm{~cm}$ is due mainly to the $\Sigma^{-}$hyperons which strike the perspex walls before coming to rest and to in-flight $\Sigma^{-}$interactions with protons. This background is seen to be small and hence was not removed from the region of length
FIG 4.1: Distribution of Ranges for Sigmas
With Unique Momentum

of $0.85-1.35 \mathrm{~cm}$ which was used in the determination of the mean range of the $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon.

The contamination of this sample with in-flight events, which appear collinear because the hyperon is produced in the forward or backward direction relative to the kaon, is < $2 \%$ of the total sample and was neglected. From the unique range of the hyperon the stopping power and hence the density of the hydrogen was determined.

A separate determination of the hydrogen density was carried out within the collaboration by the University College laboratory. The range of the $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon was measured together with the range of the muon produced by pion decays occurring at rest inside the chamber. The unique momentum muon ( $29.79 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) has range similar to that of the hyperon. The results of the separate determination are compared with those of the present work in table 4.1.

Table 4.1 Range Determinations of The $\Sigma^{-}$And $\mu^{+}$Particles

| Range <br> $(\mathrm{cm})$ | Particle | Correction To Nominal Density <br> of $0.0558 \mathrm{gm} \mathrm{cm}^{-3}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1.134 \pm 0.004$ | $\Sigma^{-}$ | $1.020 \pm 0.005$ | (UCL) |
| $1.136 \pm 0.006$ | $\mu^{+}$ | $1.025 \pm 0.006$ | (UCL) |
| $1.147 \pm 0.007$ | $\Sigma^{-}$ | $1.007 \pm 0.007$ | (Present Work) |

The present result is an agreement with the UCL value and is also consistent with the values of hydrogen density quoted by Leutz et al (34) (see table 4.2). The density applicable to the T.S.T. at $29.6{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{K}$ is found by linear interpolation of these values.

Table 4.2 Density of A Saturated Liquid Nef $\mathrm{H}_{2}$ Mixture. ( $\mathrm{gm} \mathrm{cm}^{-3}$ )

| Mole Fraction of Neon | Temperature ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{K}$ |  |  | Interpolated Density |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 28.0 | 29.0 | 30.0 | At $29.6{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{K}$ |
| 0.00 | 0.0590 | 0.0567 | 0.0539 | 0.0550 |
| 0.01 | 0.0643 | 0.0618 | 0.0588 | 0.0601 |

The density of hydrogen is unaffected by pressure at the $1 \%$ level because of the incompressibility of the liquid and these results may be regarded as applicable to the T.S.T. The density is strongly dependent on the neon concentration and it is clear that the measured value is consistent with a nean contamination of less than $\sim 0.4 \%$.

The nominal value of $0.0558 \mathrm{gm} \mathrm{cm}^{-3}$ was accepted as being accurate to $\sim 2 \%$ and is sufficiently precise for the present work.

### 4.2 Calibration Of The Magnetic Field

The magnetic field inside the chamber was nominally 1.23 Tesla. Since the measured values of momenta depend directly on this field it is essential to check its value. This was carried out using events which contain particles of known momentum. For example charged hyperon production by kaons at rest gives secondary particles of momenta 172.9 and $181.3 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ for $\Sigma^{-}$and $\Sigma^{+}$production respectively. The secondary pion is usually a long track and easily measured. Ite radius of curvature can be found and used to calculate the particle momentum from the relation

$$
p=\frac{0.3 B \rho}{\cos \lambda}
$$

where $p=$ particle momentum in $\mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$
$B=$ magnetic field in Kgauss
$\rho=$ radius of curvature of the particle track (cm)
$\lambda=$ angle of dip of the track
The momentum obtained from this relation is compared with the nominal value. Precise results were obtained within the collaboration by measuring a carefully selected sample of collinear $\Sigma$ hyperon events. Care was taken to select only events at rest. The measured sample was processed using the field value of 12.3 Kgauss to give pion momenta of :

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
174.1 \pm 0.5 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c} & \text { for the } \pi^{+} \text {meson } \\
183.5 \pm 1.0 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c} & \text { for the } \pi^{-} \text {meson }
\end{array}
$$

and
These are in good agreement with the expected values ( $<1 \%$ difference) and
the field value of 12.3 kgauss was accepted as sufficiently accurate.

### 4.3 Distribution Of Stretch Functions

The stretch function is designed to show up the existence of fitting biases and is defined as

$$
S=\frac{\left(x_{f}-x_{m}\right)}{\sqrt{\left(\sigma_{m}^{2}-\sigma_{f}^{2}\right)}}
$$

where $x_{f}$ and $x_{m}$ are the fitted and measured quantities and $\sigma_{m}$ and $\sigma_{f}$ are their respective errors. The quantities used in fitting an event are $\phi, \tan \lambda$ and $1 / p$ as described in $\oint 3.3$. An unbiased fitting technique will yield gaussion distributions of mean value zero, unit variance and a kurtosis of three. The stretch distributions for the primary kaons of the $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}, \Sigma_{p}^{+}, \Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$events and also for one prong decays of kaons are shown in figs. 4.2 and 4.3 and their means, variances and kurtoses in t.able 4.3 below.

Table 4.3 Stretch Distributions: Mean Values, Variances And Kurtoses

| Event | 6. |  |  | Tan $\lambda$ |  |  | $1 / p$ |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | mean | var. | kurt | mean | var. | kurt | mean | var. | kurt |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | -0.02 | 0.98 | 3.17 | -0.12 | 1.02 | 3.19 | -0.03 | 1.02 | 3.10 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p$ | -0.14 | 1.16 | 2.89 | 0.21 | 1.00 | 3.01 | 0.13 | 1.15 | 2.72 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 0.00 | 0.94 | 3.17 | -0.08 | 1.02 | 2.97 | -0.07 | 0.98 | 3.11 |
| Decays | 0.09 | 1.35 | 6.86 | 0.02 | 1.26 | 3.89 | -0.09 | 1.37 | 7.45 |
| Expected | 0 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 3 |

On the whole these are in reasonable agreement with the expected values which indicates that the errors are correctly estimated. For the decays the hypothesis of the most common decay mode was selected to give an estimate of the stretch distributions.

The stretch distributions of the ore prong decays are expected

FIG 42: Distributions of Stretch Functions fer Primacy Kaons.

$\Sigma_{\rho}^{+}$Events



FIG 4.3: Distributions of Sireich Functiolls ior Primary Kons



to be non-gaussian in form due to the ambiguity in fitting the decay modes. Fig. 4.4 shows the large overlap in the momenta of the decay secondaries which gives rise to the difficulty of fitting a unique hypothesis to an event. This makes it impossible to use the fitted momentum values for the decays and because these are used for the primary path length normalisation this constrains the entire cross-section analysis to use the measured (unfitted) momentum values of the primary kaons (see § 4.4).

The $\chi^{2}$ probability of fit is another guide to the proper estimation of errors. Ideally the distribution is uniform if the errors are estimated correctly. An over estimate of the errors will allow the KINEMATICS programme to fit events more easily and will produce an excess of events with high fit probabilities, the reverse is true for under estimated errors. Spuriously fitted events will also cause the distribution to peak at low probability. The $X^{2}$ probabilities for the charged hyperon channels and one prong decays are shown in figs. 4.5 and 4.6. Apart from the excess of low probability events, the stretch distributions and $\chi^{2}$ probability distributions confirm that the fitting procedure is unbiased. The origin of the low probability events is unlikely to be due to events with spurious fits because at these low energies no alternative channels exist. The high probability of large angle single or plural scatters, particularly at low momenta, is not accounted for in the r.m.s. estimate of the coulomb errors and this will cause an under estimate of the true measurement errors.
4.4 The Use Of One Prong Decays To Determine The Path Length Distribution

The channel cross-sections are calculated from the following expression:

$$
\sigma_{i}(p)=\frac{N_{i}(p)}{L(p) N_{0} \rho}
$$

FIG 4.4: K-Meson Decays; Secendary Partic!e Momentum
Dependence on Kaon Momentum and Centre of Mass
Scattering Angle $\theta$


FIG $4.5 x^{2}$ Probahility חistributions for charged Hyperon Production.





FIG 4. $6: x^{2}$ Probability Distributions for Unambiguous kinematic Fits 10 Kaon Decays.
where $N_{i}(p)$ is the number of strong interactions in channel $i$ in momentum interval $p$ to $p+d p ; L(p)$ is the total track length of all the primary kaons in the momentum interval $p$ to $p+d p ; N_{o}$ is Avogadro's number and $\rho$ is the hydrogen density.

The cross-section isa function of two momentum dependent quantities: firstly, $N_{i}(p)$ which is calculated from the observed number of interactions after corrections to account for scanning and geometrical losses and secondly $L(p)$ which is found using the total number of kaon decays in each momentum interval.

The determination of $L(p)$ is discussed in this section, chapter five presents the correction factors used to calculate $N_{i}(p)$.

The negative kaon may decay by the following modes:

| $K^{-}$ | $\longrightarrow \mu^{-}+\bar{y}_{\mu}$ | $63.5 \%$ |  |
| ---: | :--- | ---: | :--- |
|  | $\longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{0}$ | $21.16 \%$ |  |
|  | $\longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{+}+\pi^{-}$ | $5.59 \%$ | (tau decay) |
|  | $\longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{0}+\pi^{0}$ | $1.73 \%$ |  |
|  | $\longrightarrow \mu^{-}+\bar{y}_{\mu}+\pi^{0}$ | $3.26 \%$ |  |
|  | $e^{-}+\bar{y}_{2}+\pi^{0}$ | $4.82 \%$ |  |

The lifetime of the kaon is $1.23 \times 10^{-8} \mathrm{sec}$ and it is the decay law which allows $L(p)$ to be calculated. If the number of observed decays in a particular momentum interval is known then the total number of kaons having entered the momentum interval can be thus calculated. It is usuai to employ the tau decay mode of the kaon since it is easily recognisable and produces a 4 [ kinematic fit with a well defined fitted value of primary momentum. However the proper time available at these low momenta is too small to provide a useful number of events (typically 25 tau decays / 1000 frames). Consequently the one prong decays have to be used, these are considerably more numerous ( $\sim 500$ events / 1000 frames) but have the disadvantage of a kinematic ambiguity (see § 4.3) which restricts the
subsequent analysis to use the measured momenta only.
From the number of one prong decays $N_{d}(p)$ in the momentum interval $p$ to $p+d p$ the track length which led to their creatinn is

$$
L(p)=\frac{N_{d}(p) \times p c \tau_{K},}{m_{K}}
$$

then the equation 4.1 can be re-written as

$$
\sigma(p)=\frac{N_{i}(p)}{N_{d}(p) N_{o} \rho \frac{p c}{m_{K}} \tau_{K}}
$$

The experimentally determined quantities in 4.2 are $N_{i}(p)$ and $N_{d}(p)$. It is customary to determine these using fitted rather than unfitted values of momentum, however it is essential to be certajn that these two distributions are affected by errors in the same way. It is obviously wrong to use fitted values of momentum for one distribution and unfitted values for the other as errors for the fitted values are smaller than those of the unfitted quantities and will cause a distortion in the overall shape of the distribution of $\frac{N_{i}(p)}{N_{d}(p)}$. It is also invalid to use
two number distributions arising from kinematic fits having different numbers of constraints for the same reason. The result found by Hamam (31) suggests that it is also invalid under certain circumstances to use the results from kinematic fits having the same number of constraints. This result came from a comparison of the pulls (pull = measured quantity - fitted quantity) in the elastic scatters, tau decays and charged hyperon events with a hyperon decay. All these are 4 C hypotheses and it was found that the pulls for the tau decays and elastic scatters were similar, however the pulls for the hyperon events were narrower in width implying
a smaller shifting from the measured values. This effect causes a tightening of the decay momentum distribution relative to that of the hyperon channel distribution and this implies that even the conventional approach of using fitted values requires corrections to account for this.

The use of measured momenta largely removes these problems and leaves all the measurements for all channels affected by the same error distribution, i.e. that of measuring a radius of curvature using $\sim 9$ discrete measurements along the track. The disadvantage of using measured momenta is that below $\sim 140 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ the errors of measurement can seriously affect the momentum distributions and this must be investigated thoroughly.

### 4.5 Distribution Of Primary Path Length

Five rolls of film were double scanned by the scanning team for one prong and three prong decays using the same fiducial volume as for the strong interactions. A single scan was also made on $2 \frac{1}{2}$ rolls of film used for the $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0} / \Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ channels.

The results of the scanning are presented in tables 4.4 and 4.5 (details of the scanning efficiency calculation are given in § 5.1.6).

The observed number of tau decays, when corrected for the scanning loss and compared with the correspondingly corrected number of one prong events, account for $5.5 \pm 0.3 \%$ of the total decay branching fractions. This agrees with the accepted value of $5.59 \%$ (5) and lends confidence to the method of using one prong decays to obtain the track length distribution. This is not an unexpected result as in this low energy region the angles of decay are usually large and there is a distinct ionisation change at the decay vertex which makes these decays easy to detect.

The one prong decay events which were measured were selected from the entire five rolls by sampling alternate events on one of the

Table 4.4: Results of Scanning For Kaon Decays

|  | One Prong Decays | Tau Decays |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Number Of Events Found On First Scan | 4381 | 230 |
| Number Of Events Found On Second Scan | 4330 | 230 |
| Number Of Events Found In Both Scans | 3666 | 174 |
| Total Number Of Different Events Found After |  | . |
| . | 5045 | 286 |

Table 4.5: Scanning Efficiencies For Kaon Decays

|  | One Prong Decays | Tau Decays |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| First Scan Efficiency | $\cdots$ | 0.847 |
| Second Scan Efficiency | 0.837 | 0.756 |
| Double Scan Efficiency | 0.975 | 0.756 |

scanning lists. This resulted in a sample of 2334 measured events of which 1940 produced final kinematic fits. The GEOMETRY and KINEMATICS pass rates were $96 \%$ and $86 \%$ respectively and produced 1849 events fitting the two body decay modes of the $\mathrm{K}^{-}$meson:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K^{-} \longrightarrow \mu^{-}+\bar{\nabla}_{\mu} \\
& K^{-} \longrightarrow \pi^{-}+\pi^{0}
\end{aligned}
$$

This resulted in a normalisation factor of 2.72 . The failures in KINEMATICS will consist largely of the unfittable three body decay modes with two unseen neutral particles. The momentum distribution of the decays, which contains 1754 events inside the fiducial volume, (see fig. 4.7) was normalised to the corrected total number of events found in the same fiducial volume using the factors in table 4.6. The three body decays were allowed for using the branching ratio.

Apart from these corrections there were also geometrical losses to be considered. These were due to steeply dipping tracks and forward decays. The latter loss was small (see fig. 4.8), the ionisation difference between the primary and secondary tracks was apparent for all events except those with steeply dipping secondaries. The steep track loss is apparent in the $\varnothing$ angle distribution defined as follows:

$$
\cos \phi=\frac{(\vec{k} \wedge \hat{z}) \cdot(\vec{K} \wedge \vec{\mu})}{|\vec{k} \wedge \hat{z}||\vec{K} \wedge \vec{\mu}|}
$$

where $\vec{K}$ is the direction of the primary, and $\vec{\mu}$ is the direction of the secondary and $\hat{z}$ is a unit vector along the line of sight (perpendicular to the film plane). If the normal to the decay plane lies in the xy plane of the chamber the event is seer, adge on and $\phi=0^{\circ}$. If the normal is parallel to the line of sight ( $\varnothing=90^{\circ}$ ) the event is clearly visible, hence losses would be expected for small values of $\phi$. The $\phi$ angle should be isotropic if there are no losses and it can be seen (fig. 4.8) that losses do exist below $\sim 25^{\circ}$. The overall correction factor for these losses, $\sigma$ and cos $\theta^{*}$, was calculated using a two dimensional plot of these


Fig 4.7 Distributien of Vertex Momenla for The Primaries of One piong Decays.

distributions (fig 4.9) as these losses are not mutually exclusive. The central region ( $-0.8<\cos \theta^{*}<0.8$ and $25<\phi<155$ ) defined the average number of events per unit area and gave a geometrical correction factor of 1.105. The correction factors applied to the measured momentum distribution in fig 4.7 are summarised below in table 4.6.

Table 4.6:
Summary of Correction Factors
Applied To The Number of Measured One Prong Decays

| Scanning loss | 1.026 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Normalisation factor | 2.728 |
| Correction for branching ratio into three body final |  |
| states | 1.059 |
| Geometrical loss factor | 1.105 |
| Overall correction factor | 3.275 |

The total number of kaons in a momentum interval is deduced from the number of decays in that interval by using the decay law:

$$
\frac{d N}{d t}=-\frac{1 N}{\tau}
$$

where $N_{0}$ is the original number (at time $t=0$ ) and $\tau$ is the decay lifetime. The proper time ( $t$ ) may be converted to laboratory distance using the relation:

$$
x=\frac{\mathrm{pct}}{\mathrm{~m}}
$$

$p$ and $m$ being the particle momentum and mass respectively. Differentiating equation 4.4 with respect to $t$ and substituting into 4.3 gives

$$
N_{0} d x=\frac{-p c \tau}{m} d N
$$



FIG 4.9: Kaon Decays; Two dimensional Diagram of Production Angles.
$\therefore \quad N_{0} d x=\lambda d N$ where $\quad \lambda=$ mean distance to decay. consequently the path length for the primary kaons per momentum interval is given by

$$
L(p)=N_{0}(p) \times \Delta x(p)
$$

where $N_{0}(p)$ is the total number of kaon tracks in momentum interval $p$ to $p+d p$ and $\Delta x(p)$ is the distance a kaon travels for the ionisation energy loss to degrade its momentum by an amount dp. Providing $\Delta x(p)$ i.s small compared to the mean decay distance, equation 4.5 may be substituted into 4.6 to give

$$
L(p)=\lambda(p) d N(p)
$$

This is the expression used to determine $L(p) ; \lambda(p)$ is the mean decay length at momentum $p$ and $d N(p)$ is the observed number of decays in momentum interval $p$ to $p+d p$.

Table 4.7 compares the typical values of $\Delta x(p)$ and $\lambda(p)$ and justifies the assumption used to produce equation 4.7.

Table 4.7: Typical Values of $\lambda(p)$ And $\Delta x(p)$

| $\mathrm{p} \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ | $\Delta x(p) \mathrm{cm}$ | $\lambda(p) \mathrm{cm}$ | $\Delta x / \lambda$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 95 | 0.47 | 71.4 | 0.007 |
| 195 | 3.03 | 146.4 | 0.021 |
| 295 | 8.90 | 221.6 | 0.040 |

The track length distribution for the five rolls of film which were measured is shown in fig. 4.10 and the final results are listed in table 4.8.

The normalisation was extended to the two and a half rolls used in the $\Sigma^{0} \pi / \wedge^{0} \pi^{0}$ scanning by using the single scan number of one prongs. The eight rolls were normalised using the total number of charged $\Sigma$ hyperons produced at rest ( $\Sigma^{-} \pi+\Sigma^{+} \pi+\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{+} \pi^{-}+\pi^{-} p$ ). The rumber is common to both sets of data and a scaling factor was found. The ciassification


FIG 4.10: Prlmary Path Length Distribullon

Table 4.8: Path Length Distribution

| Momentum <br> Interval <br> Central Value ${ }^{\prime}$ <br> $\mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ | Observed <br> Number <br> Of Decays | Corrected <br> Number <br> Of Decays | Decay <br> Length <br> (m) | Path Length <br> (m) | Path Length Per $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ <br> (m) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 85 | 16 | 52.4 | 0.639 | 33.5 |  |
| 95 | 27 | 88.4 | 0.714 | 63.1 |  |
| 105 | 39 | 127.7 | 0.789 | 100.7 |  |
| 115 | 42 | 137.6 | 0.864 | 118.8 |  |
| 125 | 51 | 167.0 | 0.939 | 156.8 |  |
| 135 | 54 | 176.9 | 1.014 | 179.4 |  |
| 145 | 70 | 229.3 | 1.089 | 249.7 |  |
| 155 | 77 | 252.2 | 1.164 | 293.6 |  |
| 165 | 105 | 343.9 | 1.239 | 436.1 |  |
| 175 | 97 | 317.7 | 1.315 | 417.8 |  |
| 185 | 131 | 429.0 | 1.389 | 595.9 |  |
| 195 | 123 | 402.8 | 1.464 | 589.7 |  |
| 205 | 156 | 510.9 | 1.540 | 786.8 |  |
| 215 | 137 | 448.7 | 1.615 | 724.7 | 1511.5 |
| 225 | 119 | 389.7 | 1.690 | 658.6 |  |
| 235 | 93 | 304.6 | 1.765 | 537.6 | 119.2 |
| 245 | 83 | 271.8 | 1.840 | 500.1 |  |
| 255 | 84 | 275.1 | 1.915 | 526.8 |  |
| 265 | 63 | 206.3 | 1.991 | 410.7 |  |
| 275 | 42 | 137.6 | 2.066 | 284.3 |  |
| 285 | 16 | 52.4 | 2.141 | 112.2 |  |
| 295 | 17 | 55.7 | 2.216 | 123.4 |  |
| 305 | 11 | 36.0 | 2.291 | 82.5 |  |
| 315 | 5 | 16.4 | 2.366 | 38.8 |  |

of events into $\Sigma^{-} \pi, \Sigma^{+} \pi$ and $\pi^{+} \cdot \pi^{-}$groups is dependent on the ability to distinguish the short hyperon track which in turn is dependent on the magnification of the scanning machine. In order to remove this magrification dependence between events scanned at different laboratories the total number of charged hyperons was used.

One assumption made in this method of extrapolation is that the beam operating conditions remained constant throughout the experiment. The five rolls of film used to determine the shape of the path length distribution sampled the entire exposure and an examination of the distribution of events inside the chamber as a function of roll number showed that there was no systematic, long term change in the beam focussing (see table 4.9). The variance is the mean square of the coordinate from the average value, and shows that the shape of the distribution remained

Table 4.9: Mean Coordinates of $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ Events In Four Rolls of Film

| Roll Number | $\langle x\rangle$ Variance |  | $\langle y\rangle \quad$ Variance |  | $\langle z\rangle$ Variance |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 22 | $-7.78 \pm 0.22$ | 59.5 | $-1.89 \pm 0.14$ | 26.8 | $23.02 \pm 0.06$ | 4.48 |
| 26 | $-9.61 \pm 0.51$ | 56.9 | $-0.01 \pm 0.35$ | 27.5 | $23.01 \pm 0.14$ | 4.83 |
| 78 | $-8.71 \pm 0.61$ | 62.2 | $+0.74 \pm 0.43$ | 30.7 | $22.97 \pm 0.16$ | 4.04 |
| 104 | $-7.15 \pm 0.32$ | 62.7 | $-0.76 \pm 0.23$ | 33.5 | $22.92 \pm 0.08$ | 4.28 |

approximately constant. Each of the six channels studied in this work was scanned over different sections of the total $15 \frac{1}{2}$ rolls of film (see table 2.4) hence the path length normalisations will differ; these are summarised in table 4.10.

### 4.6 The Effect Of Errors Of Measurement On The Primary Momentim

The usual procedure for removing errors of measurement from a series of observations is to convolve the unknown "true" distribution (often parametrised) with a distribution which represents the errors of measurement in order to reproduce tine observed results. The "true"

Table 4.10: Path Length Normalisations For Each Channel

| $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ <br> Momentum <br> Intervals <br> Central Value | Path Length (m) For Each Of The Channels Below |  |  | Percentage Error <br> In Length |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \rightarrow \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \rightarrow \Sigma^{ \pm} \pi^{-} \\ & \mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p} \rightarrow{\overline{\mathrm{~K}^{0}}}^{-} \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & K^{-} p \rightarrow \Sigma^{0} \pi^{0} \\ & K^{-} p \rightarrow \Lambda^{0} \pi^{0} \end{aligned}$ |  |
| 90 | 151 | 248 | 145 | 15.2 |
| 110 | 343 | 563 | 329 | 11.1 |
| 130 | 525 | 862 | 504 | 9.8 |
| 150 | 349 | 1393 | 815 | 8.2 |
| 170 | 1320 | 2163 | 1266 | 7.0 |
| 190 | 1854 | 3040 | 1779 | 6.3 |
| 210 | 2364 | 3876 | 2268 | 5.8 |
| 230 | 1871 | 3067 | 1795 | 6.9 |
| 250 | 1606 | 2633 | 1541 | 7.7 |
| 270 | 1087 | 1782 | 1043 | 9.8 |
| 290 | 368 | 604 | 353 | 17.4 |
| 310 | 190 | 311 | 182 | 25.0 |

The errors were calculated using poisson errors on the number of decays in each momentum interval. The error in the conversion factor is small (<2\%) and is neglected.
distribution is adjusted until a $\chi^{2}$ test or a maximum likelihood method indicates that the best estimate has been reached. The procedure is straightforward if the error distribution is well known; this usually takes the form of a gaussian for $1 / p$ quantities. However in the present situation the errors are distinctly non-gaussian and this is illustrated below. It will be seen that the bubble chamber technique is only accurate for momenta $\gtrsim 140 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.

### 4.6.1 Illustration Of The Error Problem

A typical distribution of vertex momenta is shown in fig. 4.7; this was determined using the measured momentum at the centre of the track and transforming this value to that at the vertex using a rangemomentum table. This table may be parametrised as

$$
R \propto p^{3.6}
$$

where $p$ is the particle momentum and $R$ is the range. It is valid between mumenta of approximately $30 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ to $500 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ for kaons and is adequate for the ensuing discussion.

Applying equation 4.8 to the vertex and 'centre of track' momenta gives:

$$
\begin{aligned}
R_{c} & =A p_{c}^{3.6} \text { at the centre } \\
R_{c}-\ell_{\frac{3}{2}} & =A p_{v}^{3.6} \text { at the vertex }
\end{aligned}
$$

where $l_{\frac{1}{2}}$ is the track length (see fig. 4.11). Eliminating $R_{c}$ and differentiating gives:

$$
\frac{d\left(\frac{1}{p_{v}}\right)}{\left(\frac{1}{p_{v}}\right)}=\frac{d\left(\frac{1}{p_{c}}\right)}{\left(\frac{1}{p_{c}}\right)}\left(\frac{P_{c}}{P_{v}}\right)^{3.6}
$$

This relation illustrates the important difficulty inherent in low momentum work where the ratio $p_{c} / \rho_{v}$ is usually much greater than unity.


Consequently gaussian errors in $1 / p_{c}$ become highly skew in $1 / p_{v}$. High momentum studies will not suffer from this problem as $p_{c} \sim p_{v}$ and to first order the vertex quantities have the same error distributions as the quantities at the centre of track. The effect of equation 4.11 may be illustrated with reference to the momentum distribution of collinear (i.e. at rest) $\Sigma$ hyperon events (fig. 7.2) where the distribution should be a delta function at zero momentum. The values of vertex momenta extrapolated from the measured momenta clearly extend up to $150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The peak at zero momentum is a technical feature and corresponds to all the events whose vertex momenta were required to be negative using the transformation from the track centre. This distribution reflects the effect of measurement errors, clearly there is a highly skew error distribution which needs careful consideration.

### 4.6.2 Outline Of Error Analysis

The method of calculating the distorted error distributions used the measured quantity which was known to have gaussion errors, namely the track curvature which corresponds to the reciprocal of the particle momentum at the centre of track, $1 / \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{c}}$.

The following procedure was adopted:
(i) A relationship was determined between the vertex momenta ( $p_{V}$ ) and the corresponding $1 / p_{c}$ values which could be used to transform a $p_{v}$ distribution into its $1 / p_{c}$ counterpart and vice-versa.
(ii) The widths of the gaussian errors of $1 / p_{c}$ were parametrised
(iii) The gaussian error distributions, whose widths varied with $1 / \rho_{c}$, were divided into equal vertex momentum intervals using the relationship from (1).
(iv) The non-gaussian error distributions arising from (ill) were convolved directly with the vertex momentum distributions to obtain an estimate of the effects of errors.

### 4.6.3 Reciprocal Momentum Distributions At The Track Centre

A distribution of $1 / p_{c}$ values for a sample of events is difficult to interpret because of the different track lengths over which the primaries have been measured. It is possible however, to adjust the $1 / p_{c}$ values using the range-momentum relation to correspond to a measurement made at a particular value of track half length, $\ell_{\frac{1}{2}}{ }^{\circ}$ The value chosen for $l_{\frac{1}{2}}$ was an average value of 9.2 cm which ensured that most measurements were shifted by $\lesssim 20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ (see fig. 4.12) and this small change left the error distributions relatively unaltered. This adjustment took place in the high momentum region ( $>200 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) which is outside the range of highly distorted errors. The effect of the adjustments is illustrated in fig. 4.13 for a sample of one prong decays, similar results were obtained for the interaction channels (fig. 4.14). A feature of this distribution is a structure at $1 / p_{c} \sim 6.0$.

It is now possibie to relate a value of vertex momentum ( $p_{v}$ ) to a unique value of reciprocal momentum at the centre of the track ( $1 / \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{c}}$ ). This is illustrated in table 4.11 for vertex momentum intervals of $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and is also shown schematically in fig. 4.16 later.

Table 4.11: Relation Between $p_{1}$, And (1/p $)_{c}$ )

| $\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{v}}(\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | $1 / \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{c}}(\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c})^{-1}$ | $\mathrm{p}_{v}$ | $1 / \rho_{c}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0.0 | 6.214 | 0.18 | 5.127 |
| 0.02 | 6.214 | 0.20 | 4.797 |
| 0.04 | 6.213 | 0.22 | 4.491 |
| 0.06 | 6.204 | 0.24 | 4.172 |
| 0.08 | 6.170 | 0.26 | 3.906 |
| 0.10 | 6.088 | 0.28 | 3.655 |
| 0.12 | 5.940 | 0.30 | 3.426 |
| 0.14 | 5.729 | 0.32 | 3.220 |
| 0.16 | 5.440 |  |  |

## FIG 4.12: Difference Between Measured and Adjusted Momenta.



FIG 4.13: Comparison of Mecsured and Modified Peciprocal Monenta fork Decays.



## FIG, $\boldsymbol{r}_{1} 14$ :MODIFIED RECIPROCAI MOMENTUM DISTRIBUTIONS



Clearly, equal intervals in the $p_{v}$ values do not transform into equal $1 / p_{c}$ intervals. In order to transform a $p_{v}$ distribution of $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ intervals into a $1 / p_{c}$ distribution of $0.1(\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c})^{-1}$ intervals, a redistribution must be carried out. This transformation procedure may be represented in matrix notation by

$$
A x_{v}=x_{c}
$$

where vectors $x_{v}$ and $x_{c}$ represent the contents of the vertex and centre of track distributions respectively and $A$ is the transformation matrix which depends on the interval widths used and the mean length of track between the vertex and track centre ( 9.2 cm in this work). Table 4.12 shows the form of matrix $A$ and it is able to show where an event, falling in a particular $p_{v}$ interval, would lie in the corresponding $1 / p_{c}$ intervals. It is clear from this table that by summing the rows of the matrix that the Jacobian relating $1 / p_{v}$ to $1 / p_{c}$ will enhance the population or $1 / p_{c}$ values in the region $\sim 6.0$ and lead to the structure that is observed.

The functional relationship between $p_{v}$ and $1 / p_{c}$ has now been found and the next problem to be considered is the error variation of the $1 / p_{c}$ values.

### 4.6.4 Parametrisation Of The Errors In $1 / p_{c}$

The error of measurement at the track centre $\Delta\left(1 / p_{c}\right)$ depends on the values of $1 / p_{c}$ and $\ell_{\frac{1}{2}}$. In fig. 4.15 the values of $\Delta\left(1 / p_{c}\right)$ increase approximately linearly with $1 / p_{c}$, the dispersion about this mean increase is caused by the dependence of $\Delta\left(1 / p_{c}\right)$ on $l_{\frac{1}{2}}$ and is of secondary importance. Hence only the former was used to derive the parametrisation of the $\Delta\left(1 / p_{c}\right)$ behaviour:

$$
\Delta\left(\frac{1}{P_{c}}\right)=0.125\left(\frac{1}{P_{c}}\right)^{-0.29}
$$

Using the results in these last two sections it is now possible to derive

Table 4．12：Matrix For Converting $20 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c} \mathrm{p}_{\mathrm{V}}$ Intervals Into $0.1(\mathrm{GeV} / \mathrm{c})^{-1}$ Intervals of $1 / \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{c}}$

|  <br>  |  |
| :---: | :---: |
|  | 合 |
|  | 9 合 |
|  | \％${ }_{\circ}^{\circ}$ |
|  |  |
| 11 免总111111111111111111111111111 | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{\text { N }}$ |
|  | $\overrightarrow{\text { F }}$ |
|  | $\vec{\circ} \text { 官 }$ |
|  | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{\circ} \quad \stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{\mathrm{o}}$ |
|  | N |
|  | N |
|  | N N |
| 111111111111111111111 Nocowiw | N |
|  | $\begin{array}{ll} \text { N } \\ \hline 0 & \text { O } \end{array}$ |
| 11111111111111111111111111 合岕岑11 | $\begin{array}{ll} \hline \text { W } \\ \hline 0 \\ \hline \end{array}$ |
|  | N W |

a theoretical model for the $1 / p_{c}$ distribution, fold in errors of measurement (see fig. 4.16) and compare the results with those actually observed (see fig. 4.14).

### 4.6.5 Theoretical Reciprocal Momentum Distribution

The probability of an event occuring at a particular value of $1 / p_{c}$ can be calculated using the range-momentum relation

$$
R=a p^{b}
$$

Assuming that the cross-section for strong interactions varies with momentum as power law

$$
\sigma=k p^{-\alpha}
$$

then the mean free path $\lambda$ is

$$
\lambda=\frac{p^{\alpha}}{n k}
$$

where $k, \alpha$ and a are constants, $n$ is the number of target nuclei per unit volume. For decays 4.15 simplifies to

$$
\lambda=\frac{c \tau_{p}}{m} \quad \text { as } \quad \alpha=1
$$

If a particle travels a distance $d x$ whilst losing momentum $d p$, then the probability of interaction in the vertex momentum interval $p_{v}$ to $P_{v}+d p_{v}$ is given by

$$
P\left(p_{v}\right) d p_{v}=\frac{d x}{\lambda} \quad \text { providing that } d x \ll \lambda
$$

The particle range is $\quad R_{v}=a p_{v}{ }^{b}$
hence

$$
d x \equiv d R_{v}=a b p_{v}^{b-1} d p_{v}
$$

$$
\therefore \quad P\left(p_{v}\right) d p_{v}=a b p_{v}^{b-1} \frac{d p_{v}}{\lambda}
$$

and this leads to $P\left(p_{v}\right) d p_{v}=\frac{\text { nab }}{k} p_{v}{ }^{b-1-\alpha} d p_{v}$
Using equations 4.9 and 4.10 to convert $p_{v}$ to $p_{c}$ gives

$$
p_{v}=\left(p_{c}^{b}-\frac{l_{\frac{3}{2}}}{a}\right)^{1 / b}
$$

On differentiating this expression to find $\mathrm{dp}_{\mathrm{v}} / \mathrm{dp}_{\mathrm{c}}$ and substituting for $P_{v}$ and $d p_{v}$ in equation 4.16 gives

$$
P\left(p_{c}\right) d p_{c}=\frac{n a b}{k}\left(p_{c}^{b}-\frac{\left.l \frac{3}{2}\right)^{-\alpha / b}}{a} \cdot p_{c}^{b-1} d p_{c}\right.
$$

making the substitution $r_{c}=1 / p_{c}$ leads to the final result: $-\alpha / b$.

$$
P\left(r_{c}\right) d r_{c}=\frac{n a b}{k}\left(r_{c}^{-b}-\frac{\left.\ell \frac{1}{2}\right)}{a} \quad r_{c}^{-(b+1)} d r_{c}\right.
$$

This result gives the probability that an event, in a channel having a mean free path with power law behaviour, occurs in a particular reciprocal momentum interval.

$$
\text { As }\left(r_{c}^{-b}-\frac{\ell \frac{1}{2}}{\cdot a}\right) \longrightarrow 0 \text { the probability will rise rapidly, and }
$$ the value of $\alpha$ will affect both the rapidity of the rise and the value $r_{c}$ at which the rise becomes dominant. The theoretical distributions have been plotted for decays ( $\alpha=1$ exactly) and for $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon production $(\alpha \sim 2.0)$ (see figs, 4.17, and 4.18) for values of $r_{c}>4.4$. This limit was imposed because the expression 4.17 does not take into account the a priori probability of an event entering the chamber with momentum p. Below $\sim 230 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ the flux of particles is approximately constant, there being only a few interactions in-flight and only a small number of kaons with entrance momenta below this value.

The probability of decay as a function of vertex momentum was evaluated using the decay law and attenuation due to interactions was included. This probability distribution was transformed to the track centre and compared with the results obtained using equation 4.17 (see fig. 4.17). The agreement indicates that the neglect of beam attenuation in equation 4.17 is unimportant.

Finally the errors of measurement were convolved into the

FIG 4.17: Theoretical and Observed $r_{c}$ Distributions for K-Decays


theoretical distribution to produce an expected distribution of $r_{c}$. This is consistent with the observed $r_{c}$ distribution for one prong decays. The observed behaviour of the $r_{c}$ distribution for $\Sigma^{-}$production is consistent with the power law behaviour of the cross-section given by $\alpha=2$, although $\alpha=2.5$ gives an improved description and suggests that the results of Kim (from which the value of $\alpha$ was derived) could be under estimates of the true values. The effect of errors is important for $r_{c}>5.8$ which corresponds to vertex momenta below $140 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$.

The $r_{c}$ distribution for $\Sigma^{+}$production is consistent with $\alpha \sim 1$ and agrees with the previous results of Kim (3). The $\mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{c}}$ distributions for the remaining channels were not studied for various reasons. Firstly, the elastic scatter events which were measured and appeared on the final D.S.T were not a completely unbiased sample of events from the entire momentum range Secondly, the charge exchange channel which has a threshold of $90 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ can not be described by a power law dependent cross-section. Finally the neutral hyperon events were not studied below $\sim 140 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and the poor statistics of in-flight events would yield little information.

Having shown that the $r_{c}$ distribution is understandable using this simple model, the remainder of the error analysis can be presented with confidence.
4.6.6 Determination Of The Non-gaussian Error Distributions

This determination was carried out using the vertex momentum intervals which had been transformed into $r_{c}$ space (see fig. 4.19). The central value of the vertex interval was transformed to $r_{c}$ and equation 4.13 was used to determine the width of the gaussian error distribution. The probability of a measurement lying within a particular vertex momentum interval was found simply by calculating the area under the gaussian in that interval. This was done for each vertex momentum interval, each of which used a slightly different gaussian. The results are shown in fig. 4.20 which gives the probability distribution for each central value
F.IG 4•19: Example to Illustrate the Meth od of Calculating the non gaussian Error Distributions.
Probability of an event with momentum 16.0-180 being measured as 160-180 MeV/c

$r_{c}$ space
FIG 4.20: Non-gaussian Error Distribution for Various True Momentum Intervals

of vertex momentum used.
These distributions may be represented in matrix form thus:

$$
x_{\text {obs }}=A_{\text {err }} x_{\text {true }}
$$

where the column vectors $x_{\text {obs }}$ and $x_{\text {true }}$ contain the numbers of events in each momentum interval for the observed and "true" distributions respectively. $A$ is the conversion matrix and is shown in table 4.13.

### 4.6.7 Estimation Of The Effects Of Errors Of Measurement

Because of the complex nature of the momentum distributions (see for example, fig. 4.7 ) for the interaction channels a simple parametrisation of the true distribution is not possible. The observed distribution was used as an approximation to the "truth" (the spike at 0-20 MeV/c was ignored) and the errors were convolved into this distribution to produce an artificial distribution broader than the original which reflected the effect of errors of measurement on the "true" values. The broadening of the observed distribution by the error conversion matrix was reversed and subtracted from the observed distribution to produce an estimate of the "true" momentum distribution. This is best illustrated by example in the table 4.14.

The observed distribution is presented in the column labelled $N_{\text {obs }}(p)$. Each of these numbers is divided into momentum intervals according to the matrix $A_{\text {err. }}$. The columns are summed to give the artificially broadened momentum distribution. The row marked "Change" indicates the effect of the broadening, and these numbers are negated and then added to the origonal observed distribution to give the estimate of the true distribution. A correction factc: was then determined and was defined as

$$
N_{t}(p)=f(p) N_{o b s}(p)
$$

This procedure was carried out for the one prong decays, charged hyperons and neutral kaon production channels.

Table 4.13: The Error Conversion Matrix A err

| Observed | "True" Momentum Intervals $\longrightarrow$ MeV/c |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Momentum | 300 | 280 | 260 | 240 | 220 | 200 | 180 | 160 | 140 | 120 | 100 | $<80$ |
| Intervals | 280 | 260 | 240 | 220 | 200 | 180 | 160 | 140 | 120 | 100 | 80 |  |
| 300-280 | 0.580 | 0.197 | 0.005 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 280-260 | 0.196 | 0.554 | 0.224 | 0.080 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 260-240 | 0.023 | 0.218 | 0.527 | 0.220 | 0.017 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 240-220 | - | 0.034 | 0.237 | 0.456 | 0.253 | 0.018 | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 220-200 | - | - | 0.044 | 0.215 | 0.477 | 0.228 | 0.032 | - | - | - | - | - |
| 200-180 | - | - | - | 0.047 | 0.234 | 0.395 | 0.250 | 0.046 | - | - | - | - |
| 180-160 | - | - | - | 0.008 | 0.069 | 0.226 | 0.383 | 0.241 | 0.062 | 0.010 | - | - |
| 160-140 | - | - | - | - | 0.015 | 0.076 | 0.242 | 0.335 | 0.216 | 0.080 | 0.020 | 0.002 |
| 140-120 | - | - | - | - | 0.004 | 0.023 | 0.105 | 0.235 | 0.267 | 0.176 | 0.073 | 0.116 |
| 120-100 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.005 | 0.134 | 0.214 | 0.197 | 0.108 | 0.302 |
| 100-80 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.081 | 0.157 | 0.175 | 0.112 | 0.475 |
| <80 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0.047 | 0.102 | 0.131 | 0.096 | 0.625 |

Table 4.14: Estimations Of Broadening Effect Of Measurement Errors

| Momentum | . | $N_{\text {obs }}(p)$ | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $300-280$ | 1 | 30 | 17 | 6 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| $280-260$ | 2 | 129 | 25 | 71 | 29 | 1 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| $260-240$ | 3 | 186 | 4 | 41 | 98 | 41 | 3 | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| $240-220$ | 4 | 245 | - | 8 | 58 | 112 | 62 | 4 | - | - | - | - | - |
| $220-240$ | 5 | 319 | - | - | 14 | 68 | 152 | 73 | 10 | - | - | - | - |
| $200-180$ | 6 | 270 | - | - | - | 13 | 63 | 107 | 68 | 12 | - | - | - |
| $180-160$ | 7 | 227 | - | - | - | 2 | 20 | 51 | 87 | 55 | 14 | 2 | - |
| $160-140$ | 8 | 159 | - | - | - | - | 2 | 12 | 38 | 53 | 34 | 13 | 3 |
| $140-120$ | 9 | 115 | - | - | - | - | - | 3 | 12 | 27 | 31 | 20 | 8 |
| $120-100$ | 10 | 88 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 12 | 19 | 17 | 9 |
| $100-80$ | 11 | 51 | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | 4 | 8 | 9 | 6 |

The channel cross-sections depend on the ratio of two number distributions (see Equation 4.2) hence the effect of errors of measurement is only the ratio of the factors $f(p)$ (determined from equation 4.19) for each channel to that for the decays. Table 4.15 summarises the results.

These results clearly indicate that there is no systematic change in the cross-section values for momenta in the range $120-260 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The large fluctuations of the ratio above $\sim 260 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ are due to low statistics, the errors being $30-100 \%$. A typical error in the centre of the distribution ( $\sim 200 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) is $\sim 10 \%$ for the $\Sigma^{ \pm}$channels and $\sim \mathbf{2 0 \%}$ for the $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}}$ channel.

### 4.6.8 Conclusions

Within the present statistical errors (~5-15\%) it is clearly unnecessary to remove the effect of errors of measurement. The $\mathbf{r}_{\mathbf{c}}$ distribution approach to this problem gives a clear indication of the magnitude of the difficulties involved in removing the errors. Fig. 4.16 demonstrates that for momenta below $160 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}, \mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{c}}$ errors of $<0.2$ (3\% errors) are required before the gaussian error distributions cease to spread over several momentum intervals.

Typical errors for the bubble chamber technique are $\sim 5 \%$ and this indicates that bubble chambers are inadequate for high precision analyses below $\sim 160 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ :

Table 4.15: Summary Of Correction Factors To Allow For Errors Of Measurement And Their Effect On The Channei Cross-Sections

| Momentum <br> Interval | $\left\|\begin{array}{c} f(p) \\ \text { Decays } \end{array}\right\|$ | $\begin{gathered} f(p) \\ \Sigma^{-} \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \mathbb{f}(p) \\ \Sigma^{+} \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & f(p) \\ & \overline{K^{0}} \end{aligned}$ | $\frac{f(p) \Sigma^{-}}{f(p) \text { Decays }}$ | $t(p) \Sigma^{+}$ <br> $f(p)$ Decays | $\frac{f(p) \overline{K^{0}}}{f(p) \text { Decays }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 80-100 | 1.49 | 1.57 | 1.47 | - | 1.05 | 1.47 | - |
| 100-120 | 1.31 | 1.37 | 1.26 | 1.54 | 1.05 | 0.96 | 1.17 |
| 120-140 | 1.07 | 0.87 | 0.94 | 1.07 | 0.81 | 0.94 | 1.00 |
| 140-160 | 0.97 | 0.99 | 1.09 | 1.09 | 1.02 | 1.09 | 1.12 |
| 160-180 | 1.05 | 0.99 | 1.07 | 1.14 | 0.94 | 1.02 | 1.09 |
| 180-200 | 1.07 | 1.06 | 1.06 | 1.03 | 0.99 | 0.99 | 0.96 |
| 200-220 | 1.05 | 1.07 | 1.10 | 1.03 | 1.02 | 1.05 | 0.98 |
| 220-240 | 1.03 | 0.97 | 1.06 | 1.09 | 0.94 | 1.03 | 1.06 |
| 240-260 | 0.93 | 0.99 | 1.01 | 1.00 | 1.07 | 1.08 | 1.08 |
| 260-280 | 1.02 | 0.85 | 0.77 | 1.07 | 0.83 | 0.75 | 1.05 |
| 280-300 | 0.47 | 0.73 | 1.07 | - | 1.55 | 2.27 | - |

The cross-sections for low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions are presented in this chapter together with details of the corrections applied to the observed numbers of events in each momentum interval. These corrections accaunt for losses which on the whole are due to special geometrical configurations of the events causing it either to be classified in another category (e.g. 210 as 200 topology) or to be unmeasurable.

Using the known praperties of the angular distributions and, where applicable, the particle lifetimes an estimate for some of these losses may be obtained. Other losses such as the scanning efficiency and that due to unmeasurable events are calculated separately. The latter correction applies only to those events which are unmeasurable for entirely random reasons, e.g. poor film illumination or obscuration by fogging on the film. The unmeasurable category of events has been divided into two parts to calculate this (see § 3.4).

The effect, if any, of the narrow chamber must also be considered as a possible source of loss or systematic errar in the event detection.

### 5.1 Charged Hyperon Production

At these low momenta charged $\Sigma$ hyperons are produced in the following two channels:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+}+\pi^{-} \\
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-}+\pi^{+}
\end{aligned}
$$

These are followed by decay into

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow n+\pi^{+} & \left(\Sigma_{\pi}^{+} \text {events }\right) \\
\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow p+\pi^{0} & \left(\Sigma_{\pi}^{+} \text {events }\right) \\
\Sigma^{-} \longrightarrow n+\pi^{-} & \left(\Sigma_{\pi}^{-} \text {events }\right)
\end{array}
$$

The probability of the hyperon interacting strongly with a proton is small compared to that of the decay process; however if the $\Sigma^{-}$hyperon
loses all its kinetic energy by ionisation before the decay occurs it may be absorbed by a proton to produce neutral particles:

$$
\Sigma^{-}+p \longrightarrow n+\Lambda^{0}
$$

These events will be clasified as two prong, $\Sigma_{-}^{-}$, events. The $\Sigma_{\boldsymbol{\pi}^{+}}^{+}$, $\Sigma_{p}^{+}$and $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}$events are topologically identical and may be analysed in the same viay.

The configuration of the above events may by divided conveniently into two parts; the production vertex and the decay vertex. It is the separate identification of these vertices which determines the event classification and its likelihood of being measurable accurately. In cases where the decay vertexis not seen, the event will be classified as a two prong event ( $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$or $\pi^{-} p$ ) and will be lost from the $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}, \Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$and $\Sigma_{p}^{+}$categories. Similarly if the production vertex is not easily visible j.t is often unmeasurable and will not appear on the final D.S.T. of fitted events. The losses at each of these vertices are independent of each other and are considered separately.

### 5.1.1 Geometrical Losses At The Decay Vertex

The decay vertex is detected as a kink in the dark hyperon track and becomes easier to detect as the angle of decay increases. When, in the case of the $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ and $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ events, this is accompanied by a change in ionisation even the small angles of decay are easy to see and to measure. The $\Sigma^{+} p$ events having a forward decay are likely to be undetected and to be classified as $\pi^{-} p$ events as there is no ionisation change at the decay vertex: even if the event is correctly classified it will be difficult to measure the position of the decay vertex accurately and losses must be expected in this region. There are also events whose decay plane (the plane containing the $\Sigma$ hyperon and the decay particle) contains the line of sight and hence the decay appears 'forward' as seen on the film; they are also difficult to measure. These losses may be demonstrated in figs. $5.1-5.3$ where the decay angles $\emptyset_{d},^{\theta^{*}}$ are defined. as:

FIG 5.1: Production and. Decay Angle Distribulions.


## FIG 5.2 Production and Decay Angle Distributions.



FIG 5.3: Production and Decay Angle Distributions.




and

$$
\cos \phi_{d}=\frac{(\vec{\Sigma} \wedge \vec{Z}) \cdot(\vec{\Sigma} \wedge \vec{D})}{|\vec{\Sigma} \wedge \vec{z}||\vec{\Sigma} \wedge \vec{D}|}
$$ $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}=\frac{\overrightarrow{\Sigma^{*}} \cdot \overrightarrow{D^{*}}}{\left|\overrightarrow{\Sigma^{*}}\right|\left|\overrightarrow{D^{*}}\right|}$

$\vec{\Sigma}$ and $\vec{D}$ are the laboratory momenta of the $\Sigma$ hyperon and decay particle respectively, $\vec{Z}$ is a unit vector in the chamber $Z$ direction (line of sight) and the 'starred' quantities refer to the centre of mass system. In an $L=0$ decay the secondary particles are uniformly distributed over the whole $4 \pi$ solid angle hence the $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ distribution is expected to be flat. $\emptyset_{d}$ is the angle between the decay plane and the $x-y$ plane and would be a flat distribution if orthogonal views had been available for scanning. As mentioned earlier events lying in the line of sight are difficult to see and losses are expected for values of $\emptyset_{d}$ at $0^{\circ}$ and $180^{\circ}$. The $\phi_{d}$ distribution is symmetric about $90^{\circ}$ and for the present analysis the values of $\phi_{d}>90^{\circ}$ were translated into the first quadrant.

The cos $\theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ distributions for the $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ and $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ show no obvious loss in forward or backward directions whereas that of the $\Sigma^{+} p$ events exhibits a clear loss above $\cos \theta_{d}^{*}=0.4$ for reasons stated earlier in this section. The expected losses in the $\phi_{d}$ angle are small and lie below $\sim 10^{\circ}$. Because the $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ and $\phi_{d}$ distributions are not mutually exclusive and correcting for each separately would lead to over-correction a two dimensional plot of $\cos \theta_{d}^{*}$ and $\phi_{d}$ was constructed (similar to that of fig. 4.9). The central loss-free region was used to calculate the true number of events and hence the correction factor to be applied to the observed number (see Table 5.1 later).

### 5.1.2 Geometrical Losses At The Production Vertex

The losses at the production vertex are independent of those at the decay vertex and the correction factors were determined using the production angle distributions $\cos \theta_{p}^{*}$ and $\phi_{p}$ (see figs. 5.1-5.3) which
are defined in obvious notation as

$$
\cos \theta_{p}^{*}=\frac{\overrightarrow{K^{*}} \cdot \overrightarrow{\Sigma^{*}}}{\left|\overrightarrow{K^{*}}\right|\left|\overrightarrow{\Sigma^{*}}\right|}
$$

and

$$
\cos \phi_{p}=\frac{(\vec{K} \wedge \vec{Z}) \cdot(\vec{K} \wedge \vec{\Sigma})}{|\vec{K} \wedge \vec{Z}||\vec{K} \wedge \vec{\Sigma}|}
$$

The losses in the forward and backward $\theta_{p}^{*}$ directions are due to difficulties in measuring events of this type with an ill-defined vertex of production. The $\phi_{p}$ angle losses extended up to $30^{\circ}$ for the $\Sigma^{+}$ production events and are due to the short sigma track (usually $\leqslant 0.5 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) being difficult to see when the production plane is in the line of sight. The correction factors were found using the two dimensional $\cos \theta_{p}^{*}$ vs $\Phi_{p}$ distribution and the results are shown in Table 5.1.

The onset of $P$ wave interference in the $\cos \theta^{*} p$ disiributions was difficult to determine with the current statistics: they were consistent with an $L=0$ interaction up to $320 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and the results from the entire momentum region were combined.

### 5.1.3 Correction For Short Lived Sigma Hyperons

Many of the hyperon events are classified as two prong $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ or $\pi^{-} p$ events because the sigma track is too short to be seen ( $\& 1 \mathrm{~mm}$ ). Some events are unmeasurable for the same reason. This loss may be corrected for by using the known decay rate for $\Sigma$ hyperons.

If $\ell_{\min }$ is the minimum length of hyperon track that is visible in the $x-y$ plane then this is related to the real space length of the そrack ( $\ell_{0}$ ) thus

$$
l_{\min }=l_{0} \cos \lambda
$$

where $\lambda$ is the angle of dip. The proper time (i.e. time in the rest frame of the hyperon) taken to travel a distance $l_{0}$ in the laboratory is

$$
t=\frac{\mathrm{m} \ell}{\mathrm{pc}} \mathrm{o}
$$

where $p$ is the particle momentum, $m$ its mass and $c$ is the velocity of light. The time taken to travel the minimum projected length $\ell_{\text {min }}$ is then

$$
t_{\min }=\frac{m}{p c} \frac{l_{\min }}{\cos \lambda}
$$

Events with short $\Sigma$ tracks will in general have small values of $t_{\text {min }}$ and losses are clearly seen in the proper lifetime distributions shown in figs. 5.4 and 5.5. The effect of the dip angle which could introduce losses for values of $t \geqslant 0.2 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{sec}$ is not apparent and the slopes of the distributions are clearly consistent with the known lifetimes of the hyperons.

The loss of $\Sigma^{-}$hyperons above $\sim 3.2 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{sec}$ is due to the absorption of the hyperon at rest by a proton, these events are classifie as two prong $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ events and may be corrected for using a maximum proper time cut.

It is possible to correct the observed number of events between $t_{\text {min }}$ and $t_{\text {max }}$ using the correction factor $f$ defined as

$$
f=\left(e^{-t_{\min } / \tau}-e^{-t_{\max } / \tau}\right)^{-1}
$$

where $\tau$ is the hyperon lifetime.
The expected loss of events below $\sim 0.2 \times 10^{-10}$ sec may be compared with the observed number of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events. The minimum observable distance is $\sim 0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$, however for some geometrical configurations even 1 mm is difficult to see. Taking a mean of 0.75 mm , this corresponds to a travel time of $\sim 0.16 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{sec}$ for a $\Sigma$ hyperon of $180 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum (from production by a kaon at rest). Using the decay law the probabilities of a hyperon event being classified as a two prong $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ event are $19 \%$ and $11 \%$ for $\Sigma^{+}$and $\Sigma^{-}$respectively. Using a sample of 1035 collinear $\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$and $4271 \Sigma_{\pi}^{-}$events this gives $666 \pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events which

FIG 5.4: Disribution of Proper Lifetime for $\Sigma^{-}$Hyperons

Number of events
per $0.1 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{secs}$


FIG 5.5: Distribution of Proper Lifetime for $\Sigma^{\dagger}$ Hyperons.

Vumber of events
jer $0.1 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{secs}$


## Table 5.1:

## Summary Of Correction Factors For Charged $\Sigma$ Production

(excluding lifetime weighting factors).

|  | $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | $\Sigma^{+} p$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Correction for losses in $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ and $\phi_{d}$ | 1.206 | 1.218 | 1.213 |
| Correction for losses in $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{p}$ and $\phi_{p}$ | 1.037 | 1.000 | 1.131 |
| Correction for spurious measurements | 1.007 | 1.000 | 1.015 |
| Correction for incompatable fits and scan codes | 1.061 | 1.111 | 1.108 |
| Correction for randomly unmeasurable events | 1.128 | 1.088 | 1.069 |
| Correction for scanring efficiency | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 |
| Overall correction | 1.506 | 1.471 | 1.649 |

Table 5.3: Event Selection Summary

|  | $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | $\Sigma^{+} \mathrm{p}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Number of scanned events | 1452 | 638 | 601 |
| Number of measurable events | 1224 | 552 | 524 |
| Number of events with compatible scan codes and |  |  |  |
| fitted hypotheses | 1154 | 497 | 473 |
| Number of events inside reduced fiducial volume | 1024 | 447 | 415 |
| fumber of events after removel of spurious |  |  |  |
| measurements | 1017 | 447 | 409 |
| Number of events after lifetime cut | 902 | 386 | 346 |
| Number of events after collinearity angle cut | 846 | 376 | 331 |

is in excellent agreement with the observed number of 698.

### 5.1.4 Effect of Shallow Chamber

The shallow chamber ( $\sim 8 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) could introduce detection biases for events near the chamber walls because hyperons produced within a few millimetres of the perspex wall and which travel towards the wall have only a small proper time available for decay. These are likely to be classified as two prong events and will not appear in the proper lifetime or angular distributions. Hamam (31) found that, by removing events within
$\sim 4 \mathrm{~mm}$ of the target walls and considering only those events well inside the chamber, these losses were negligible. The present study is less likely to be affected because of the generally lower momenta of the hyperons.

A method of lifetime correction was adopted which is independent of the chamber depth. Each event was weighted by the factor

$$
w=\left(e^{-t_{\min } / \tau}-e^{-t_{p o t} / \tau}\right)^{-1 .}
$$

where $t_{\text {pot }}$ is the time taken by the hyperon to reach the chamber boundary or to stop in the hydrogen whichever is the shorter. This factor automatically accounts for the events lost near the chamber edges by giving high weighting factors to those few events which are seen.

The results obtained from this approach agreed with those derived using the overall correction factor $f$ and indicates that there are no detectable losses due to the shallow chamber. Table 5.4 presents the weighted number of events in each momentum interval.

### 5.1.5 Correction For Un-measurable Events

The classification of u:?-measurable events was discussed in detail in section 3.4. The results of this are given overleaf as the ratio of the number of random unmeasurable events to the total number of unmeasured events.
Ratio
0.47
0.56
0.69
$\Sigma^{+}{ }_{p} \quad \Sigma^{+}{ }_{\pi} \quad \Sigma^{-}{ }_{\pi}$

The events unmeasured for geometrical reasons are automatically corrected for by the factors from sections 5.1.1-5.1.4.

### 5.1.6. Correction For Scanning Efficiencies

The double scan efficiency was found to be high for the charged hyperon channels, the calculation used information obtained from both scans and proceeds as follows:

Using the following

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{\mathrm{T}}=\text { unknown total number of events } \\
& N_{1}=\text { number of events on scan one only } \\
& N_{2}=\text { number of events on scan two only } \\
& N_{12}=\text { number of events common to both scan one and scan tiwo }
\end{aligned}
$$

The first and second scanning efficiencies ( $e_{1}$ and $e_{2}$ ) may be written as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{1}=\frac{N_{1}}{N_{T}} \\
& e_{2}=\frac{N_{2}}{N_{T}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

likewise

$$
e_{1} e_{2}=\frac{N_{12}}{N_{T}}
$$

These give

$$
e_{1}=\frac{N_{12}}{N_{2}}, \quad e_{2}=\frac{N_{12}}{N_{1}}
$$

and for the double scan efficiency

$$
e_{1+2}=e_{1}+e_{2}-e_{1} e_{2}
$$

The scanning efficiencies for the charged hyperon channels are presented in table 5.2

Table 5.2: Scanning Efficiencies For $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{+}$and $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{-}$Production

| Category | $\cdot e_{1}$ | $e_{2}$ | $e_{1+2}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}$ | 0.970 | 0.984 | 1.000 |
| $\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$ | 0.969 | 0.984 | 1.000 |
| $\Sigma_{p}^{+}$ | 0.968 | 0.982 | 0.999 |

### 5.1.7 Charged Hyperon Cross-Sections

A summary of the correction factors applied to the observed numbers of events is shown in Table 5.1, the correction factors not previously discussed are derived from table 5.3 which gives details of the event selection. These corrections are simple scaling factors to account for random losses resulting from the event selection.

Compatibility was required between the fitted hypothesis and scanning code; events rejected on these grounds were assumed to be poorly measured and were corrected for using a scaling factor.

The channel cross-sections were evaluated using equation 4.1
viz.

$$
\sigma(p)=\frac{N(p)}{N_{0} \rho L(p)}
$$

where the values of $L(p)$ appropriate to the charged hyperon channels were taken from table 4.10 and the value of $297.6 \mathrm{mb} . \mathrm{m}$ for $\left(\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{o}} \rho\right)^{-1}$

The $\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}$and $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$production cross-sections are shown in figs. 5.6 and 5.7 and tabulated in table 5.4.

The errors are calculated using the error in $\mathrm{L}(\mathrm{p})$ given in table 4.10; and an error in $N(p)$ of $\sqrt{N(p)}$. The correction factors derived from the angular distributions were calculated from

$$
\left(\frac{d f}{f}\right)^{2}=\left(\frac{1}{N_{i}}-\frac{1}{N_{i}+N_{0}}\right)^{2} d N_{i}^{2}+\frac{d N_{0}^{2}}{\left(N_{i}+N_{0}\right)^{2}}
$$

For poisson errors this simplified to

$$
\left(\frac{d f}{f}\right)^{2}=\frac{1}{N_{i}}-\frac{1}{N_{i}}+N_{0}
$$

Table 5.4:

| Momentum Interval | $\begin{aligned} & \text { litetime } \\ & \sum \pi \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { weqtigl } \\ & \Sigma^{\prime} \pi \end{aligned}$ | $\frac{1+i n g}{\sum^{+} p}$ | $\sum_{i}^{\text {correc }}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ect ed } \\ & \Sigma^{+} \pi \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { number } \\ \Sigma^{+} p \end{gathered}$ | $\sigma^{(m b)}\left(\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}\right)$ | $\left.\sigma^{(\mathrm{mb})} \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 80-100 | 45.7 | 12.2 | 7.2 | 68.8 | 17.9 | 11.8 | $82.6 \pm 19.6$ | $35.6 \pm 10.7$ |
| 100-120 | 85.2 | 21.9 | 14.9 | 128.3 | 32.2 | 24.5 | $67.8 \pm 11.2$ | $30.0 \pm 6.9$ |
| 120-140 | 114.7 | 25.4 | 13.2 | 172.7 | 37.4 | 21.7 | $59.6 \pm 9.1$ | $20.4 \pm 4.0$ |
| 140-160 | 117.7 | 43.7 | 43.9 | 177.2 | 64.3 | 72.4 | $37.9 \pm 5.1$ | $29.2 \pm 4.2$ |
| 160-180 | 134.4 | 57.3 | 59.5 | 202.4 | 84.3 | 98.1 | $27.8 \pm 3.5$ | $25.1 \pm 3.2$ |
| 180-200 | 156.7 | 68.9 | 63.5 | 235.9 | 101.3 | 104.7 | $23.1 \pm 2.6$ | $20.2 \pm 2.4$ |
| 200-220 | 157.4 | 97.8 | 69.7 | 237.0 | 143.8 | 114.9 | $18.2 \pm 2.0$ | $19.9 \pm 2.1$ |
| 220-240 | 76.1 | 57.0 | 51.2 | 114.6 | 83.8 | 84.4 | $11.1 \pm 1.5$ | $16.3 \pm 2.1$ |
| 240-260 | 70.5 | 52.1 | 40.9 | 106.2 | 76.6 | 67.4 | $12.0 \pm 1.8$ | $16.3 \pm 2.4$ |
| 260-280 | 32.5 | 23.0 | 24.9 | 48.9 | 33.8 | 41.0 | $8.2 \pm 1.8$ | $12.5 \pm 2.5$ |

FG 5.6 : Channel Cross-section for $\Sigma^{-}$Production.


FIG 5.7: Channel Cross-section for $\Sigma^{+}$Produciion.

where $N_{i}$ is the number of events lying inside the region where no angular losses are apparent and $N_{0}$ is the number lying outside the region. Errors of $\leqslant 1 \%$ were typical and were neglected in comparison to the statistical errors.

### 5.2 Elastic Scattering

The elastic scattering channel, whilst being a simple two prong event which should be easy to scan and measure, suffers from severe losses due to tracks of short length. Fig. 5.8 shows the kinematics of the reaction; the secondary particle momenta are plotted as functions of centre of mass scattering angle and primary kaon momentum.

Protons with momenta below $\sim 100 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ (corresponding to a range of $\sim 3 \mathrm{~mm}$ ) are difficult to see and to measure hence losses are to be expected in the forward $\cos \theta^{*}$ p direction. Similarly the scattered kaon will be short in the backward direction; events of this type are usually unmeasurable rather than invisible, the range of the kaon being greater than that of the proton ( 1.5 cm corresponding to $100 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ). As the primary momentum increases the secondary tracks become longer and fewer losses will be apparent.

Another problem at low momenta is that the ionisation difference between the recoil proton and the scattered kaon is insufficient to enable a positive identification for each track to be made when there is no curvature to be measured. Events of this type will often possess ambiguous kinematic fits to the elastic scattering hypothesis.

The present analysis considers the range of primary momenta from 120-320 MeV/c, however it is only abcive $\sim 200 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ when the above problems become confined to the extreme forward and backward directions.

Events with an unseen secondary track (usually the proton) are classified as one prong events and because there is little change in the ionisation of the kaon these events appear as 'kinks' in the beam tracks. These are difficult to scan efficiently, especially when the kink is in

FlG 5.8: Kinematics of Elastic Scattering _

the same direction as the curvature produced by the magnetic field. In view of these difficulties only the two prong elastic scatter events were measured in this work. This selection removes the coulomb nuclear interference region from the angular distributions, however this is unimportant in the derivation of the total cross-sections and gives only a small effect ( $\sim 5 \%$ ) at $120 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{C}$. This effect decreases rapidly as the primary momentum increases. The cross-sections quoted in this work are the nuclear cross-sections only and do not include any contribution from the coulomb scattering.

### 5.2.1 Distributions Of Production Angles

For elastic scattering the corrections accounting for losses are momentum dependent and, although the same angular distributions are used for these events as for the charged hyperon production, it is necessary to divide the distributions into $40 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum intervals.

The production angle distributions are shown in Fig. 5.9 after having applied a minimum proton momentum selection of $100 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This removes events with low beam momenta and also events in the forward scattering region: as has been discussed earlier these are difficult to scan and measure and it is best to exclude events of this type and use only those events which are clearly visible. In making corrections for angular losses only those regions unaffected by this momentum cut were considered. The regions deemed free of losses were derived with reference to figs. 5.8 and 5.9 and are summarised in Table 5.5

Table 5.5: Loss-Free Regions of The Production Angle Distributions

| Mómentumi Interval (MeV/c) | б Angle | $\cos \theta^{*}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :--- |
| $120-160$ | $30 \rightarrow 90$ | $-0.6 \rightarrow 0.4$ |
| $160-200$ | $30 \rightarrow 90$ | $-0.9 \rightarrow 0.4$ |
| $200-240$ | $20 \rightarrow 90$ | $-0.9 \rightarrow 0.6$ |
| $240-280$ | $20 \rightarrow 90$ | $-0.9 \rightarrow 0.8$ |
| $280-320$ | $0 \rightarrow 90$ | $-0.9 \rightarrow 0.8$ |



F!6 5.9: Production Angle Birtributioñ ior Flastic Scetfaring.

The losses observed in the $\cos \theta^{*}$ distributions are those which would be expected from the kinematics of the scattering channel.

The possible onset of the $P$ wave interference at $\sim 280 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ is difficult to establish due to lack of statistics, the evidence from the distributions suggest that the low energy elastic scattering is $S$ wave. The $S$ wave property and the two dimensional cos $\theta^{*}$ versus $\varnothing$ angle diagram enable the correction factors to be calculated (see table 5.6) in the same way as for charged hyperon production.

### 5.2.2 Events With Shart Tracks

These events fall into two main categories, firstly those which have tracks too short for even an attempt at measuring to be made; (typically $<2.0 \mathrm{~mm}$ ) these are classed as unmeasurable. Secondly those with longer tracks ( $\lesssim 3 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) where a momentum determination of the proton can be made using its range in hydrogen. In this latter category there are events which having been measured three times, are unable to provide momentum information for the short track either from curvature of from range after geometrical reconstruction. However, for these partially unsuccessful events the measured beam momenta were available and were used to add these events into the main momentum distribution. Furthermore their momentum spectrum (see fig. 5.10) was assumed to be typical of the unmeasurable category above. In this way a momentum dependent correction has been made for the unmeasurable events.

Some of these events with short tracks are being corrected for automatically by the factors in § 5.2.1. The $\varnothing$ angle distribution for this sample of events (fig. 5.11) exhibits a similar structure to that of the fully measurable events except for a small excess of events at $\phi<15^{\circ}$ which are the ones tinat are doubly corrected. However this is a small error leading to an error of $<2 \%$ over estimation of the channel cross-section.

The precise details of the method of correction are given in table 5.7.

Table 5.6:

Summary Of Correction Factors

| Correction for randomly unmeasurable events | 1.072 |  |
| :--- | ---: | :--- |
| Correction for spurious losses | 1.101 |  |
| Scanning efficiency | 1.000 |  |
| Production angle corrections $(120-160 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | 1.540 |  |
|  | $(160-200 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | 1.305 |
|  | $(200-240 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | 1.330 |
|  | $(240-280 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | 1.216 |
|  | $(280-320 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c})$ | 1.202 |

## Table 5.8:

## Event Selection For Elastic Scatters

| Total number of two prong elastic scatters | 2494 |
| :--- | :---: |
| Total number of measurable events : | 2138 |
| Number of events found on the D.S.T. | 1942 |
| Events inside reduced fiducial volume | 1555 |
| Events fully measured | 1235 |
| (Only 155 events were randomly unmeasurable) |  |




FIG 5.11: Distribution of $\varnothing_{\mathrm{p}}$ Angles for
Elastic Scaltering Events with
Short Secondary Tracks.

## Table 5.7: Elastic Scattering Cross-Sections

| Momentum <br> Interval | (a) |  |  |  |  | (f) | Corrected <br> Events | $\underset{m b}{\sigma\left(K^{-} p \rightarrow K^{-} p\right)}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 120-140 | 33 | 28 | 24 | 25.6 | 19.2 | 77.8 | 141.4 | $80.2 \pm 12.6$ |
| 140-160 | 70 | 35 | 30 | 27.9 | 23.9 | 121.8 | 221.4 | $77.6 \pm 9.9$ |
| 160-180 | 154 | 38 | 32 | 34.8 | 26.0 | 214.8 | 330.8 | $74.6 \pm 7.5$ |
| 180-200 | 183 | 87 | 32 | 35.8 | 25.3 | 244.1 | 376.0 | $60.4 \pm 5.6$ |
| 200-220 | 225 | 21 | 18 | 19.7 | 14.3 | 259.0 | 406.6 | $51.2 \pm 4.4$ |
| 220-240 | 219 | 9 | 8 | 8.7 | 6.1 | 233.8 | 367.0 | $58.4 \pm 5.6$ |
| 240-260 | 173 | 10 | 8 | 9.7 | 6.8 | 189.5 | 272.0 | $50.4 \pm 5.4$ |
| 260-280 | 92 | 7 | 6 | 6.8 | 4.7 | 103.5 | 148.5 | $40.7 \pm 5.7$ |
| 280-300 | 42 | 2 | 2. | 2.0 | 1.4 | 45.4 | 64.4 | $52.1 \pm 11.9$ |
| 300-320 | 19 | 0 | 0 | 0.0 | 0 | 19.0 | 26.9 | $42.1 \pm 14.3$ |

Column
(a) Observed number of fully measured events after proton momentum cut and fiducial volume cut
(b) Observed number of measurable 'short track' events inside the fiducial volume
(c) Calculated distribution of unmeasurable events with short tracks
(d) Values of column (b) adjusted to account for the proton momentum cut
(e) Values of column (c) adjusted to account for the proton momentum cut and fiducial volume cut
(f) Total number of two prong elastic scatters $[(a)+(d)+(e)]$

### 5.2.3 Elast.ic Scattering Cross-Section

The correction factors applied to the observed number of events due to the data selection (see table 5.8) are summarised in table 5.6. Of the 356 unmeasurable events, 201 were for reasons of short tracks and the remaining 155 were corrected for by renormalisation. The double. scanning efficiency for the two prong scatters was $\sim 100 \%$ and no correction was required.

The final results are shown in fig. 5.12 and listed in table 5.7.

### 5.3 Neutral Hyperon Production

The only neutral hyperon channels with a significant amount of phase space available at low momenta are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0} \\
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{0}+\pi^{0}
\end{aligned}
$$

The three body channels such as

$$
K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0}+\pi^{0}
$$

although still open at zero kaon momentum are rare in comparisor to the two body channels. These channelswere fitted to various hypotheses depending on the number of observed $\gamma$-rays.

Events with only one associated vee were tested against the following hypotheses:

$$
\begin{align*}
& K^{-}+p \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{0}  \tag{i}\\
& K^{-}+p \Lambda^{0}+\pi^{-}  \tag{ii}\\
& \Lambda^{0}+\gamma  \tag{iii}\\
& \Lambda^{0} \longrightarrow p+\pi^{-} \\
& p+\pi^{-}
\end{align*}
$$

The second hypothesis in reality is a rare process but it provides a mechanism for obtaining more kinematic fits onto the D.S.T. Events which have repeatedly failed hypotheses (i) sometimes fit hypothesis (ii); this artificial fitting introduces no bias into the final results as only the measured beam momentum is used in the cross-section determination.

FIG 5.12: Cross-section for Elastic Scattering


Hypothesis (iii) is the "pointing vee" fit and fits only the decay part of the interaction using the $\Lambda^{0}$ direction and the momenta of the decay particles. This fit is used in the absence of the multivertex hypothesis (i),

Events having a single associated $\gamma$-ray conversion are tested against the following hypotheses:


The existence of the $\gamma$-ray conversion provides extra constraints on the fitting and allows the $\Sigma^{0}$ production channel to be fitted. If the event failed these hypotheses the $\gamma$-ray measurements were ignored and the fitting programme KINEMATICS tested the remaining measurements against hypotheses (i) - (iii) above.

This list of hypotheses gives rise to many fitting ambiguities which can not be resolved by judging; the situation is similar for more complex events with two or three associated $\gamma$-rays. The determination of the total neutral hyperon production cross-section requires a knowledge of the primary momentum spectrum and the production and decay angles. Only the 'pointing vee' part of each event was used together with the measured beam momentum which was included on the final D.S.T. of fitted events.

The associated $\gamma$-rays were not used in this study although it is possible with higher statistics to use the extra constraints to obtain a separation of the $\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ and $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}$ channels.

The zers prong events may be analysed in a similar fashion to the charged hyperon events, both possess production and decay vertices which will exhibit losses for certain geometrical configurations. The main difference is that the $\Lambda^{0}$ hyperon, being neutral, loses no energy on travelling through the liquid hydrogen and its typical decay length of $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ is commensurate with the chamber depth of 8 cm (cf. $\Sigma^{ \pm}$. production, decay length $\sim 1 \mathrm{~cm}$ ). This problem is investigated using a method similar to that used by Fallahi (12) in the higher momentum region where the biasing effects of the wall were clearly noticeable.

### 5.3.1 Selection Of Kaon Momenta

The following analysis was applied only to events with primary momenta in excess of $160 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This limit. was imposed to remove the large number of zero prongs with zero kaon momenta which could severely contaminate the in-flight sample. It is known that the effect of errors of measurement is to distribute the at-rest events between momenta of 0 and $\sim 150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ (fig. 7.2 ).

### 5.3.2 Geometrical Losses At The Decay Vertex

The major loss arises from events where the decay plane lies in the line of sight and the event is difficult to scan and measure. This loss is apparent in the $\phi_{d}$ angle distribution (fig. 5.13) below $15^{\circ}$. The $\phi_{d}$ angle is defined in the same way as for the charged hyperon analysis.

A small loss is visible in the $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ (where $\theta^{*}{ }_{d}$ is the c.m. angle between the proton and the original hyperon direction) distribution for protons which are produced in the backward direction. These usually possess low momenta in the laboratory and are difficult to scan for.

The overall correction factor for the decay angle losses was

FIG 5.13: Production and Decay Angle Distributions.

found to be 1.161 using the two-dimensional diagram of $\phi_{d}$ versus $\cos \theta^{*}{ }_{d}$.

### 5.3.3 Geometrical Losses At The Production Vertex

In the analysis of neutral hyperon events care must be taken to ensure that the narrow chamber does not introduce any bias into the results. The long decay length of the neutral hyperon may lead to losses for certain types of event which are produced near the perspex wall. When the $\Sigma^{0}$ hyperon is produced near the wall and travels towards it, the decay is likely to occur in the $\mathrm{H}_{2} / \mathrm{Ne}$ mixture. These events are not recorded and are lost from the D.S.T. used in this analysis. Events. travelling into the chamber have a high probability of decaying inside the pure hydrogen liquid.

The effects of this problem were investigated by classifying events in various ways. The chamber was divided into four volumes. (fig. 5.14) two in each half of the chamber depth. The kinematics of the $\Lambda^{0}$ production process was used to determine the depth of the volumes adjacent to the perspex walls. Fig. 5.15 shows the hyperon momentum and mean decay length as a function of primary momentum and centre of mass scattering angle. As the primary kaons are flat (i.e. angle of $\operatorname{dip}, \lambda,=0^{\circ}$ ) in the chamber, the minimum potential length available to the hyperon occurs when the scattering angle is at $90^{\circ}$ to the primary direction and when the scattering plane is perpendicular to the perspex walls. This distance is simply the perpendicular distance from the walls to the interaction vertex. Assuming the worst case of a scattering plane perpendicular to the walls, then the distance between the vertex and the wall is

$$
D_{v}=l_{\Lambda} \sin \theta_{p} \simeq P-\tau \sin \theta_{p}^{*}
$$

m
where $\theta_{p}$ is the scattering angle of the hyperon in the laboratory and $\ell_{\Lambda}$ is the decay length of the hyperon. At low momenta there is an approximate equivalence between laboratory and centre of mass angles and

FIG 5.14: Division of Chamber 10 Investigate Losses of Neutral Hyperons



FIG 5.15: Kinematics of Neutral Hyperon Production
$\theta_{p}$ can be replaced by $\theta_{p}^{*}$. The values of $D_{v}$ are shown in fig. 5.15 and clearly indicate that, in the worst possible case, a decay vee is usually seen if the vertex is at least 2 cm from the perspex walls.

The central two regions are, therefore free from biases caused by the narrow chamber.

The events occurring in each of these volumes were further sub-divided depending on the $\Lambda^{0}$ lifetime $(\langle\tau / 2, \tau / 2 \longrightarrow \tau,\rangle \tau)$ and on the angle of dip for the hyperon (positive value (down), negative value (up) ). The results of this division is shown in table 5.9.

Table 5.9: Division of Neutral Hyperon Events Into Lifetime,
Dip Angle And Chamber Depth Intervals

| Region | Z Coordinate (cm) | $<\frac{1}{2} \tau$ |  | $\frac{1}{2} \tau \longrightarrow \tau$ |  | $>\tau$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Up | Down | Up | Down | Up | Down |
| 1 | 19.4-21.4 | 12 | 6 | 8 | 1 | 13 | 14 |
| 2 | 21.4-23.2 | 8 | 10 | 8 | 10 | 13 | 14 |
| 3 | 23.2-25.0 | 9 | 14 | 6 | 5 | 9 | 9 |
| 4 | 25.0-27.0 | 6 | 4 | 3 | 7 | 4 | 10 |

If no biases exist then there will be equal numbers of events travelling up and down irrespective of the location within the chamber. The events most likely to exhibit assymetric behaviour are those near the walls and with long lifetimes; as this is not seen in the present results the production angle losses can be estimated using the $\phi_{p}$ and $\cos \theta_{p}^{*}$ distributions (fig. 5.13). The slight backward peak in the $\cos \theta_{p}^{*}$ distribution is consistent with the results obtained by Fallahi (12) who showed that the $P$ wave contribution is significant even at $250 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. The present statistics are too small to determine the onset of the contribution.

No losses are seen in these distributions and the only remaining
correction is that of the hyperon lifetime.

### 5.3.4 Minimum Observable Length of Hyperon

A $\Lambda^{0}$ hyperon decaying close to the interaction vertex is classified as a two prong $\pi^{-} p$ event if no gap between the primary and decay vertices is seen. These events may be corrected in exactly the same way as for charged hyperons. Each event is weighted by the inverse of its probability of decay between $\ell_{\text {min }}$ and $\ell_{\text {pot }}$. These are the minimum projected length,

$$
\ell_{\min }=\frac{\mathrm{p}}{\mathrm{~m}} \mathrm{c} \mathrm{t}_{\min } \cos \lambda
$$

and the potential length of the hyperon. The latter is the distance between the primary vertex and the chamber boundary as measured along the direction of the hyperon and may be converted to a proper time using tine above relation with $\lambda=0^{\circ}$.

The weighting factor used was

$$
W=\left(\exp \left(-t_{\min } / \tau\right)-\exp \left(-t_{\mathrm{pot}} / \tau\right)\right)^{-1}
$$

events lying outside $t_{\text {min }}$ and $t_{\text {pot }}$ were rejected from the sample. This. method is analogous to using the hyperon lifetime distribution (fig. 5.16) and correcting for the loss of short lived hyperons. The lifetime is in good agreement with the accepted world value of $2.63 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{sec}$.

The weighting factor correction automatically corrects for the shallow chamber effects (if any) and as these are neglibible it is not surprising to find that the cross-section results from the lifetime distribution and those from the weighting factor are consistent.

### 5.3.5 Neutral Hyperon Cross-Section

The remaining corrections applied to the observed number of events are summarised in table 5.10. Events fitting hypotheses with topologies greater than 002 were not used and a small correction factor was introduced. A selection of secondary particle momenta was made to remove spurious measurements, only about $2 \%$ of events were rejected by

## FIG 5.16:Distribution of Proper Lifetimes for $\Lambda^{\circ}$ Hyperons.



## Table 5.10:

Summary of Correction Factors And Events Selection For Neutral Hyperons


* $79.7 \%$ of the unmeasurable events were unmeasurable for random reasons
this selection. The remaining corrections for scanning efficiency, decay branching ratio and unmeasurable events are also included. The final results for the cross-sections are shown in fig. 5.17 and table 5.11.


### 5.4 Charge Exchange Channels <br> The charge exchange channel

$$
{K^{-}}^{-} p \longrightarrow \pi^{\overline{K^{0}}+\pi^{-}} .
$$

has a threshold kaon momentum of $90 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and is topologically similar to the neutral hyperon production channel.

The decay length of the $\overline{K^{0}}$ meson is typically $\sim 1 \mathrm{~cm}$ at these low momenta hence there will be no biases in detection due to the shallow chamber, although this channel has the additional problem of a large opening angle between the secondary decay pions (150-180 ) which makes scanning for these events extremely difficult.

The analysis was carried out in the same way as for the neutral hyperon channel except that no primary momentum selection was made. The lifetime distribution is shown in fig. 5.18 and is clearly consistent with the world value of $0.893 \times 10^{-10} \mathrm{sec}$ although there are losses at short lifetimes which are due to the classification of events with an unseen $\overline{K^{0}}$ being classified as $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events. These losses were corrected for using the weighting factor as defined in 5.3.4. The distribution of production and decay angles are shown in fig. 5.19. Losses in $\phi_{d}$ are evident below $\sim 50^{\circ}$ and are due to the scanning difficulties mentioned earlier, the correction factors are summarised in table 5.12 and the channel cross-sections are shown in table 5.13 and fig. 5.20.

FIG 5.17: Cross-section for Neutral Hyperon Production.


Table 5.11:
Neutral Hyperon Cross-Section

| Momentum | Observed | Observed | Corrected | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Interval | Number of 001 | Number of 002 | Number 0f | Neutral Hyperon |
| $($ MeV/c) | Hypotheses | Hypotheses | 001 And 002 | Cross-Section (mb) |
| $160-180$ | 49 | 12 | 167.1 | $39.2 \pm 5.6$ |
| $180-200$ | 25 | 18 | 122.3 | $18.8 \pm 3.1$ |
| $200-220$ | 32 | 13 | 164.2 | $21.5 \pm 3.4$ |
| $220-240$ | 30 | 8 | 114.7 | $19.0 \pm 3.3$ |
| $240-260$ | 19 | 6 | 84.6 | $10.3 \pm 3.4$ |
| $260-300$ | 12 | 3 | $12.7 \pm 3.5$ |  |

## FIG 5.18: Distribution ol Proper Lifetimes for ChargeExchange



FIG 5•19: Production and Decay Angle Distributions.


Table 5.12
Summary of Event Selection And Correction
For The Charge Exchange Channel


Table 5.13: $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{\mathrm{o}}} \mathrm{C}$ Cross-Sections

| Momentum <br> Interval <br> $(M e V / c)$ | Observed Number <br> Of Events | Number Of Events <br> After Lifetime <br> Weighting | Corrected <br> Number <br> Of Events | Cross-Section <br> (mb) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $100-120$ | 11 | 15.3 | 70.4 | $37.2 \pm 11.4$ |
| $120-140$ | 12 | 16.7 | 76.8 | $26.5 \pm 7.6$ |
| $140-160$ | 20 | 27.5 | 126.6 | $27.0 \pm 6.1$ |
| $160-180$ | 27 | 38.2 | 175.8 | $24.2 \pm 4.6$ |
| $180-200$ | 30 | 38.2 | 175.8 | $17.2 \pm 3.2$ |
| $200-220$ | 31 | 37.5 | 173.0 | $13.3 \pm 2.4$ |
| $220-240$ | 28 | 31.2 | 143.6 | $16.7 \pm 3.2$ |
| $240-260$ | 23 | 15.6 | 7.18 | $8.9 \pm 2.7$ |
| $260-300$ | 12 |  |  |  |

FIG 5.20: Cross section for Charge Exchange


A separate experiment was carried out to determine the ratio, $\gamma$, of the charged hyperon production cross-sections at zero kaon momentum. This ratio, which is defined as

$$
\gamma=\frac{\sigma\left(K^{-} p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}\right)}{\sigma\left(K^{-} p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}\right)}
$$

is related to the phase angle between the $\mathrm{I}=0$ and $\mathrm{I}=1$ transition amplitudes for $\Sigma$ hyperon production ( $\S 1.7 .2$ ) and may be used as a low energy parameter in $K$ matrix analyses. In view of the difficulty of obtaining other parameters at zero momentum it is important that the ratio be well determined in order to help in the extrapolation of the low energy $K_{p}^{-p}$ transition amplitudes into the non-physical region near the $\Lambda$ (1405) bound state. Because of the discrepancy between the $\gamma$ ratios quoted by $\operatorname{Kim}(3)(\gamma=2.06 \pm 0.06)$ and by Tovee et al (4) ( $\gamma=2.34 \pm 0.08)$ and also because of the criticisms of Kims results (2) it was felt essential to provide a precise determination of the ratio.

This chapter discusses the general problems associated with scanning for hyperon events and also develops a model which is used as a basis for the two methods which have been used to determine the ratio. The scanning and measuring for this part of the experiment differs slightly from that discussed in chapters two and three and is described later.

Chapter seven contains the data analysis and a detailed discussion of data consistency.

### 6.1 Detection of Charged Hyperons In The Chamber

The reaction sequences that are of interest in the determination of the $\gamma$ ratio are as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& K^{-}+p \longrightarrow \Sigma^{+}+\pi^{-} . \\
& \mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \sum^{\Sigma^{+}+\pi^{-}} \begin{array}{l} 
\\
n+\pi^{+}
\end{array} \\
& \mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \sum^{\sum^{-}+\pi^{+}} \begin{array}{r} 
\\
n+\pi^{-}
\end{array} \\
& \mathrm{K}^{-}+\mathrm{p} \longrightarrow \sum^{\Sigma^{-}+\pi^{+}} . \\
& \text {(e.g. } \Sigma^{-} p \longrightarrow \Lambda^{\circ}{ }^{n} \text { ) }
\end{aligned}
$$

All events of interest have zero kaon momentum. In general these will display a characteristic collinearity which is used as a detection criterion; however there are two exceptions to this.

Firstly, the short lifetimes of the hyperons give rise to a considerable fraction of the events ( $\sim 10 \%$ ) when the hyperon decays before leaving a visible track, this creates a two prong event comprising either two pions or a pion and a proton.

Secondly, since $\sim 1 / 7$ of the events are in-flight interactions, there will be a number of events in which the secondaries are produced in the extreme forward or backward directions and will simulate a collinear event. This amounts to less than 1\% of the genuine events.

Furthermore, the close decay of neutral kaons or $\wedge$ hyperons simulate and hence contaminate the two pion and pion proton events previously mentioned. Also the range of the decay proton from a $\Sigma^{+}$ hyperon may under certain circumstances be too short to be observed and will cause scanning losses unless care is taken to correct for this.

The methods of analysis and scanning procedure have been developed with a view to taking these problems into account.

### 6.2 Previous Determinations Of The Gamma Ratio

The results of previous experiments to determine the $\gamma$ ratio are summarised in table 6.1 overleaf and shows that the two mosi precise determinations are in disagreement. These determinations use different
techniques and are compared in table 6.2.

Table 6.1: Gamma Ratio Determinations

| Author |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Humphrey \&Ross (13) | $2.15 \pm 0.12$ | Hydrogen Bubble Chamber |
| Eisele et al (35) | $2.2 \pm 0.2$ | Hydrogen Bubble Chamber |
| Kim | $2.06 \pm 0.06$ | Hydrogen Bubble Chamber |
| Tovee et al (4) | $2.34 \pm 0.08$ | Nuclear Emulsion |

The motivation for the emulsion experiment was to provide precise measurements of the hyperon events so that measurement errors were small compared to the maximum range of the hyperon. The method used collinear $\Sigma$ hyperon events where the $\Sigma$ came to rest in the emulsion. The $\Sigma^{+}$and $\Sigma^{-}$hyperons were easily separated, their ranges being 702 and $812 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ respectively. Hyperon decays in flight were corrected for using the known decay law.

Bubble chamber experiments whilst using larger statistics than emulsion work suffer from lack of measurement precision for hyperon lengths $<1 \mathrm{~mm}$. It is unclear from Kim's results exactly what steps were taken to avoid this problem.

### 6.3 Present Experiment

The data for this work came entirely from interactions inside the hydrogen target. The particle tracks consisted of closely spaced bubbles which enabled $\Sigma$ ranges down to $\sim 0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ to be resolved.

The data wereobtained from sixteen rolls of film which was divided between Durham (five rolls), London (five and a half rolls) and Brussels (five and a half rolls) for separate scanning and measuring. The results discussed here are those for the Durham data only. Before combining the results of the three laboratories it is essential to ensure that the individual experimental biases are understood. The scanning and measuring was standardised to avoid most of these problems; the use

Table 6.2: Comparison of The Nuclear Emulsion
And Bubble Chamber Techniques

| Nuclear Emulsion | Hydrogen Bubble Chamber |
| :---: | :---: |
| Spatial Resolution $\sim 1 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ <br> Stopping Time for $\Sigma \sim 10^{-13} \mathrm{sec}$ Nearly All $\Sigma$ 's Stop Before Decaying <br> No Charge Discrimination; But The Unique Ranges of the Hyperons (702 $\mu \mathrm{m}$ For $\Sigma^{+}$And $812 \mu \mathrm{~m}$ For $\Sigma^{-}$) Allow Separation <br> Difficult And Tedious To Accumulate Large Statistics | Resolution $\sim 0.5 \mathrm{~mm}$ <br> Stopping Time $10^{-9}$ sec <br> Most $\Sigma$ 's Decay Before Stupping <br> Charge Resolution Using Track <br> Curvature <br> Easier To Produce Large <br> Statistics |

of different scanning machines with different magnifications and the involvement of different research groups makes a detailed consistency check essential.

### 6.4 Gamma Ratio Model

There are six main categories into which the hyperon production channels may be classified. These are in table 6.3 and the appearances of the events are shown in fig. 2.7.

The method is based on the assumption that there is a minimum range of the hyperon below which it is impossible to determine the sign of the charge of the hyperon. The problem only arises for events with the pion decay mode, the proton decay mode is unique to the $\Sigma^{+}$hyperon.

The model uses the following nomenclature:

$$
\begin{aligned}
N^{-}= & \text {total number of } \Sigma^{-} \text {hyperons produced of lifetime } \tau^{-} \\
N^{+}= & \text {total number of } \Sigma^{+} \text {hyperons produced of lifetime } \tau^{+} \\
t^{-} \pi^{-}= & \text {time taken to reach the minimum range (cut off distance) } \\
\cdot & \text { for } \Sigma^{-} \text {hyperons decaying to } \pi^{-} \\
t^{+}= & \text {time taken to reach the minimum range (cut off distance) } \\
& \text { for } \Sigma^{+} \text {hyperons decaying to } \pi^{+} \\
t_{p}^{+}= & \text {time taken to reach the minimum range (cut off distance) } \\
& \text { for } \Sigma^{+} \text {hyperons decaying to } p \\
t^{-}= & \text {time taken for the } \Sigma^{-} \text {hyperon to come to rest } \\
B= & \Gamma\left(\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \pi^{+} n\right) \\
& \left.\Gamma \pi^{+} n\right)+\Gamma\left(\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow \pi^{0} p\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Using decay laws, the problem may be represented schematically as in fig. 6.1.

The theoretical number of events in each category is given by:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Sigma_{\pi}^{-}=N^{-} \exp \left(-t^{-} \pi^{\prime} \tau^{-}\right)-N^{-} \exp \left(-t_{R}^{-} / \tau^{-}\right) \\
& \Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}=N^{-} \exp \left(-t_{R}^{-} / \tau^{-}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Table 6.3: Topological Classifications of Charged $\Sigma$ Hyperon Production Reactions


FIG 6.1: Schematic Fepresenta!ion of The Classificaticin of Hyperon Evenis into Scanning Cotegories.




$$
\begin{aligned}
\Sigma_{\pi}^{+} & =B N^{+} \exp \left(-t_{\pi}^{+} / \tau^{+}\right) \\
\Sigma_{p}^{+} & =(1-B) N^{+} \exp \left(-t_{p}^{+} / \tau^{+}\right) \\
\pi^{+} \pi^{-} & =N^{-}\left(1-\exp \left(-t_{\pi}^{-} / \tau^{-}\right)\right)+B N^{+}\left(1-\exp \left(-t_{\pi}^{+} / \tau^{+}\right)\right) \\
\pi^{-} p & =(1-B) N^{+}\left(1-\exp \left(-t_{p}^{+} / \tau^{+}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

The proper times may be converted to laboratory distances using the relation:

Rewriting the above equations and replacing $t$ by $l$ gives

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}+\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-} & =N^{-} \exp \left(-k^{-} \ell_{\pi}^{-}\right) \\
\Sigma_{\pi}^{+} & =B N^{+} \exp \left(-k^{+} l_{\pi}^{+}\right) & 6.1 \\
\Sigma_{p}^{+} & =(1-E) N^{+} \exp \left(-k^{+} \ell_{p}^{+}\right) & 6.2 \\
\pi^{+} \pi^{-} & & =i^{-}\left(1-\exp \left(-k^{-} \ell_{\pi}^{-}\right)\right)+\mathrm{BN}^{+}\left(1-\exp \left(-k^{+} \ell_{\pi}^{+}\right)\right)
\end{array}
$$

$$
6.4
$$

$$
\pi^{-} p=(1-B) N^{+} \exp \left(1-\exp \left(-k^{+} \ell_{p}^{+}\right) \quad 6.5\right.
$$

where $k^{-} \quad=M_{\Sigma}-\left(p_{\Sigma}-(l) c \tau^{-}\right)^{-1}$
and $k^{+} \quad=M_{\Sigma}+\left(p_{\Sigma^{+}}(l) c \tau^{+}\right)^{-1} 6.6$
These five equations contain six unknown quantities $\left(N^{-}, N^{+}, \Sigma_{\pi}^{+}, \Sigma_{\varkappa^{-}}^{-}\right.$, $\left.\Sigma_{p}^{+}, B\right)$ hence one assumption is required to solve the problem. It is the nature of this assumption that distinguishes the two methods used for the $\gamma$ ratio determination.

### 6.5 Method I - Branching Ratio Method

The value of $B$ has been determined by other experiments (5) to give an average world value of $0.4835 \pm 0.0077$. This value of B may be used and the equations 6.1 to 6.5 may be solved to give:

$$
N^{-}=\left(\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}+\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}+\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}+\pi^{+} \pi\right)-\frac{B}{1-B}\left(\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-} p\right)
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& t=\frac{m \ell}{p(\ell) c} \\
& m=\text { particle mass } \\
& p(\ell)=\text { particle momentum; length } \\
& \text { dependent } \\
& \text { c = velocity of light }
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
N^{+}=\frac{\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} p}{(1-B)}
$$

(see footnote)
6.8

The remaining quantities $\Sigma^{-} \pi, \quad \Sigma^{+} \pi, \quad \Sigma^{+} p$ may be solved for using the world B value.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \ell_{\pi}^{-}=\frac{1}{k^{-}} \ln \left(\frac{N^{-}}{\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}+\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}}\right) \\
& \ell_{\pi}^{+}=\frac{1}{k^{+}} \ln \left(\frac{\mathrm{BN}^{+}}{\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}}\right) \\
& \ell_{\pi}^{+}=\frac{1}{k^{+}} \ln \left(\frac{(1-\mathrm{B}) \mathrm{N}^{+}}{\Sigma_{\mathrm{P}}^{+}}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

The values of $k^{+}$and $k^{-}$may be found easily by assuming that there is no momentum loss of the $\Sigma$ hyperon over the short minimum range.

Writing the formulae for $\mathrm{N}^{+}$and $\mathrm{N}^{-}$in this way demonstrates the novelty of this method in that it is only required to determine the numbers $\left(\Sigma^{-} \pi+\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}+\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}+\pi \pi\right)$ and $\left(\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi \bar{p}\right)$ in order to measure the $\gamma$ ratio. It is only necessary to separate the hyperon events by their decay modes and not by their charges. This can be done easily using ionisation information to distinguish pions from protons. A separation of the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$category into $\Sigma^{+}$or $\Sigma^{-}$groups is not required. A separation

## footnote

Equations 6.7 and 6.8 can be derived as follows:
Total number of $\Sigma^{+}$events which decay via the proton mode $=\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-} p$ Then total number of $\Sigma^{+}$events which decay via the pion mode $=\frac{B}{1-B}\left(\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-} p\right)$.

Total number of $\Sigma^{+}$events $=\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-} p+\frac{B}{(1-B)}\left(\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-} p\right)$

$$
=\frac{\Sigma_{0}^{+}+\pi \overline{\pi p}}{1-B} \text { same as equation } 6.8
$$

Equation 6.7 may be written, in words, as

$$
N^{-}=\left(\text {all } \Sigma^{-} \text {events }+ \text { all } \Sigma_{\pi}^{+} \text {events) }-\left(\text { all } \Sigma_{\pi}^{+}\right. \text {events). }\right.
$$

is undesirable since the composition of the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$category is dependent on the range cut applied (see table 6.4). In a bubble chamber this range cut is comparable with the error of measurement and will produce an uncertainty in the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$separation. A large range cut would avoid this problem but would reduce statistics by $\sim 50 \%$.

Table 6.4: Effect of Range Cuts On $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Separation

| Range Cut <br> $(\mathrm{cm})$ | $\%$ of $\Sigma^{-}$Events <br> Classified As $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | Of $\Sigma^{+}$Events <br> Classified As $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | Ratio $\Sigma^{-} / \Sigma^{+}$ <br> In $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Category |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0.05 | 7.5 | 12.8 | 0.59 |
| 0.10 | 14.4 | 23.9 | 0.60 |
| 0.15 | 20.8 | 33.6 | 0.62 |
| 0.20 | 26.8 | 42.1 | 0.64 |

6.6 Method II - Minimum Effective Range. (M.E.R.).

Equations 6.1-6.6 can be re-arranged to give the following relations:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \pi^{+} \pi^{-}=\left(\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}+\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}\right)\left(e^{k^{-} l_{\pi}^{-}}-1\right)+\Sigma_{\pi^{+}}\left(\mathrm{e}^{k^{+} l_{\pi}^{+}}-1\right) 6.12 \\
& \gamma=\frac{\left(\Sigma_{\sigma}^{-}+\Sigma_{\pi}^{-}\right) e^{-k^{-} l_{\pi}^{-}}}{\pi^{-} p+\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\Sigma_{\pi^{-}}^{+} e^{k^{+} l_{\pi}^{+}}} \\
& B=\frac{\Sigma_{\pi \cdot}^{+} e^{k^{+} \ell_{\pi}^{+}}}{\Sigma_{\pi \cdot}^{+} e^{k^{+} l_{\pi}^{+}}+\pi^{-} p+\Sigma_{p}^{+}}
\end{align*}
$$

If the assumption that $\ell_{\pi}^{+}=\ell_{\boldsymbol{\pi}}$ is made, it is possible to solve equation for the minimum range $(l)$ using the observed number of $\boldsymbol{\pi}^{+} \boldsymbol{\pi}^{-}$ events. This value of $\ell$ may be used in 6.13 and 6.14 to yield values for $\gamma$ and $B$. The assumption is likely to be reasonable because the $\Sigma_{\pi}^{+}$and $\Sigma_{\bar{\pi}}^{-}$events are topologically identical and there is no reason for one to be less visible than the other. Like method I; this method does not require a division of the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$category into the $\Sigma^{+}$and $\Sigma^{-}$events.

### 6.7 Track Ionisation

The essence of the first method for determining the $\gamma$ ratio is the separation of proton and pion tracks using track ionisations.

The number of bubbles produced by a particle is inversely proportional to the square of its velocity.

$$
\begin{aligned}
I=\frac{I_{0}}{\beta^{2}} \quad \text { where } I & =\text { ionisation } \\
I_{0} & =\text { constant }
\end{aligned}
$$

For a particle having an angle of dip $\lambda$, a momentum $p$ and a mass $m$, the ionisation in the $x-y$ plane (normal to the line of sight) may be written as:

$$
I_{x, y}=I_{o}\left(1+\frac{m}{p}\right)^{2} \sec \lambda
$$

The relative ionisations of kans, pions and protons may now be evaluated and are shown in table 6.5.

Table 6.5: Track Ionisations

| Particle | Momentum Range <br> MeV/c | Ionisation In Units Of <br> $I_{0} \sec \lambda$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $K$ | $150 \longrightarrow 250$ |  |
| $\pi$ | $100 \longrightarrow 350$ |  |
| P | $100 \longrightarrow 300$ | $11.9 \longrightarrow 1.2$ |

Ionisations above $\sim 5$ or 6 appear as black or unbroken tracks; the eye is able to respond to small changes ( $\sim 0.5$ ) in ionisation below 5 in the T.S.T. chamber, but above this number only large differences are detectable ( $\sim$ 5.-10). For tracks which are flat in the chamber there is no difficulty in resolving their ionisations, however the dip angles of the secondary particles vary between $\pm 90^{\circ}$. This experiment is interested
mainly in the separation of the protons and pions and the ionisations of these would become ambiguous when the most heavily ionising pion simulates a lightly ionising proton. This occurs at a dip angle of about $73^{\circ}$. Assuming an isotropic distribution of pion and proton tracks, the fraction of solid angle where ambiguities may occur is approximately $4 \%$.

All tracks having ionisations > 5 were assumed to be protons, although some ambiguous tracks could be resolved by examination of the continuation into the $\mathrm{Ne} / \mathrm{H}_{2}$ mixture; where pions would occasionally exhibit a characteristic decay, $\pi^{+} \longrightarrow \mu^{+} \bar{\nu}_{\mu}$ followed by $\mu^{+} \longrightarrow e^{+} \nu_{e} \bar{\nu}_{\mu}$ 6.8 Scanning

This was essentially the same as that discussed in chapter two. The aim was to ascribe physical channels to each event and it was this part of the experiment which gave rise to the scanning codes described in §2.8. The topologies scanned for were those relevant to charged nyperen production (fig. 2.7) and the scanning categories are summarised in table 6.6. Additional sub divisions were added on the basis of preliminary measurements made during the scanning stage; these are discussed in § 6.9 below.

Table 6.6: Summary of Scanning Categories

| Reaction | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Total Number } \\ & \text { Of } \\ & \text { Sub-divisions } \end{aligned}$ | Sub-divisions |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | 3 | collinear, non collinear, ambiguous |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 3 | collinear, non collinear, ambiguous |
| $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ | 3 | collinear, non collinear, ambiguous |
| $\Sigma^{+}{ }^{+}$ | 12 | collinear, non collinear, ambiguous range of $\Sigma^{+}$and $p$ tracks, groups 1,2,3,4. |
|  | 2 | at rest by template, in flight by template <br> (see § 6.9). |
| $\pi{ }^{-} p$ | 24 | at rest by template, in flight by template (see § 6.9) <br> separate into $\Sigma$ production, $\wedge$ production, ambigunus. <br> Range of proton track, groups 1,2,3,4 |

### 6.9 Measuring

For the two prong $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$and $\pi^{-} p$ events there is no signature of collinearity to specify if the event occured at rest or in flight. In order to remove the in flight events a measurement of some kind must be made.

The difficulties of making a conventional measurement of the beam momentum have already been discussed in detail in § 4.6. The measured value obtained using this approach may take any value below $\sim 150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ making it impossible to specify that a particular event is at rest. Only a statistical separation can be made using this method.

An alternative approach exploits two features of the beam tracks entering the chamber. Firstly, most beam tracks lie within $\sim 10^{\circ}$ of the $x-y$ plane of the chamber and any curvature measurement on the scanning table will give a direct estimace of the particle mamentum; secondly the nature of the range-m:mentum relation (fig.6.2) in the low momentum region ( $<150 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ) gives the stopping kaons a characteristic appearance due to the rapid rate of change of curvature over the last $2-3 \mathrm{~cm}$ of track length.

These features combine to make the use of a beam profile template is workable method for separating in flight and at rest events individually.

The template was constructed using clearly collinear $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ events, the final template being an average profile of several beam shapes. Distortions to the beam tracks are caused by small angle elastic scatters; coulomb scattering, a variation of magnification with chamber depth and slight dip angle variations of the beam tracks. The template was checked against further collinear events. The fitting involved sliding the template along the beam track until the best fit was obtained. In general the template vertex and the event vertex were not coincident, however the maximum discrepancy was $\sim 3.0 \mathrm{~cm}$ corresponding te a residual momentum of $\sim 120 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This is not a serious problem because the path length


FIG 6. 2 : lonisation Energy Loss for Kaons in Liquid Hydrogen.
available for an in-flight interaction is very small compared to the interaction length. Hence events below $120 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ according to the template will be at rest.

A template was also manufactured using the long secondary pion tracks from collinear $\Sigma$ production events to give a radius corresponding to $180 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This was used on the $\pi^{-} p$ events only (see below).

A further template was made which comprised of four concentric circles whose radii corresponded to $1,2,3$ and 4 mm in chamber space.

These three templates were used during the scanning for the following purposes:
(i) The beam profile template was used to remove from the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ and $\pi^{-} p$ categories all events which were in flight.
(ii) The $180 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ template was checked against the negative pion in all the $\pi^{-} p$ events. Pions having momenta commensurate with $180 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ were classified as $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ events, whilst those with smaller pion momenta arose from $\wedge^{0}$ production and were classified as $\pi^{-} p(\Lambda)$ events. Ambiguous events were disignated $\pi^{-} p(?)$.
(iii) For each $\Sigma^{+} p$ and $\pi^{-} p$ event, the distance, $r$, between the primary vertex and the end point of the dark positive track (proton) was measured using the concentric circles and each $\pi^{-} p$ or $\Sigma^{\dagger} p$ was sub-divided into four range groups ( $\mathrm{r}<1 \mathrm{~mm}, 1 \leqslant \mathrm{r} \leq 2$, $2 \leqslant r \leqslant 3, r>4 \mathrm{~mm}$ ). This information is used later to estimate the losses from unseen protons.

It was felt that because the template method was hitherio untried, full measurements of all two prong events should be made in order to carry out a consistency check between the two methods. In particular, the separation of the $\pi^{-} p$ events into $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ and $\pi^{-} p(\Lambda)$ events was complicated by the large dip angles of the secondaries which prevented many $\pi^{-} p$ events being resolved into $\Sigma$ or $\wedge$ categories.

A small number of collinear and all the non-collinear hyperon events were also fully measured using the system described in chapters two and three.

### 6.10 Processing

This was carried out using the processing described in chapters two and three. However, initially the judging and remeasuring lists were compiled manually. Judging.was carried out with reference to the KINEMATICS data rather than the computer controlled output of the JUDGE programme.

It was decided to process these events in exactly the same way as for the other $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ data. This involved re-processing the measurements and compiling a complete MASTERLIST for all the scanned events.

As the original processing was less strictly controlled there existed clerical and inconsistency errors in the remeasuring and judging. The third measure was carried out to resolve most of these difficulties, although a few clerical errors ( $\sim 1 \%$ ) remain which should not bias the results in any way.

CHAPTER SEVEN
GAMMA RATIO - DATA ANALYSIS

In this chapter the data, their analysis and the value of the $\gamma$ ratio determined in this experiment are presented. The basic data are given in table 7.1 and are condensed into six major categories in table 7.2. The effect of successive corrections to the data can also be seen in this table and will be explained later. However, prior to that the selection of data for the production of momentum distributions is discussed.

### 7.1 Selection Of Data For Analysis

The events used in the following analysis are those, having passed both GEOMETRY AND KINEMATICS, which have at least one final kinematic fit. The events not used were those which:
(i) were unmeasisable for some reason
(ii) failed geometrical reconstruction
(iii) failed kinematic fitting
(iv) fitted a hypothesis which was in disagreement with the scanning code.

A system of selection may introduce biases and these must be identified and considered. On the whole the requirement that the event have at least one kinematic fit introduces no serious bias as can be seen in the pass rates for geometrical reconstruction and kinematic fitting for the first and second measures.

Measure 1
Geom. Kin.
90.5\% 83.4\%

Measure 2
$\begin{array}{ll}\text { Geom. } & \text { Kin. } \\ \text { 91.0\% } & 73.6 \%\end{array}$

Overall
Geom. + Kin.
91.6\%

The similarity between the first and second measures implies that events

Table 7.1: Scanning Results For The Gamma Ratio

Events With A Visible $\Sigma$ Hyperon Track

| Category | Collinear | Non-collinear | Ambiguous |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | 4271 | 585 | 47 |
| $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ | 560 | 84 | 6 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 1035 | 258 | 10 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p(1)$ | 5 | 6 | 0 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p(2)$ | 18 | 4 | 0 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p(3)$ | 28 | 7 | 0 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p(4)$ | 959 | 205 | 15 |

Events Wiih An Invisible $\sum$ Hyperon Track

| Category |  | At Rest By Template | In Flight By Template |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ | (1) | 5 | 0 |
| ( $\Sigma$ ) | (2) | 7 | 0 |
| ( $\Sigma$ ) | (3) | 5 | 0 |
| ( $\Sigma$ ) | (4) | . 95 | 6 |
| $\pi^{-} p(\Lambda)$ | (1) | 3 | 0 |
| ( $\wedge$ ) | (2) | 2 | 0 |
| ( $\wedge$ ) | (3) | 0 | 0 |
| ( 1 ) | (4) | 57 | 1 |
| $\pi^{-p}(?)$ | (1) | 2 | 14 |
| (?) | (2) | 7 | 2 |
| (?) | (3) | 2 | 2 |
| (?) | (4) | 92 | 75 |
| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ |  | 698 | 124 |

Table 7.2: Summary Of Corrections Applied To The Scanning Data

|  |  |  | Number Of E | ents After Cor | ection For: |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Events | Ambiguous Collinearity | Scanning <br> Efficiency | $\wedge^{0}$ Hyperon Contamination | In-Flight <br> Contamination | Short Proton Losses |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ Collinear | 4271 | 4312.2* | 4312.3 | 4312.3 | 4242.9 * | 4242.9 |
| $\Sigma \bar{\sigma}$ Collinear | 560 | 565.2* | 565.8 * | 565.8 | 560.0* | 560.0 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ Collinear | 1035 | 1043.0* | 1043.0 | 1043.0 | 1015.0 * | 1015.0 |
| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$(At Rest) | 698 | 698 | 699.4 * | 699.4 | 699.4 | 699.4 |
| $\pi^{-} p$ (At Rest) | 277 | 277 | 278.4 * | 209.3 ** | 209.3 |  |
| $\Sigma^{+}{ }^{+}$Collinear | 1010 | 1023.3 * | 1023.3 | 1023.3 | 998.6 * | $)^{1242.9}$ |

* Indicates the numbers which differ from previous column
fail for random reasons rather than for reasons associated with the geometrical nature of the event.

This was confirmed by comparing the pass rates for each scanning category in turn. These were equal (within errors) and indicated that each channel is accepted onto the final D.S.T. with the same probability (see also the fit ambiguity matrix in table 7.3). .
7.2 Correction For Ambiguous Collinear And Non-Collinear Events

The numbers being small, this separation was estimated using the ratio of the unambiguous categories to divide the ambiguous events (see table 7.2).

### 7.3 Correction For Scanning Efficiencies

The detailed calculation of these efficiencies are presented in §5.1.6; the results for the six major categories are shown in table 7.4 and all are extremely high.

Tabie 7.4: Scanning Efficiencies
(Nomenclature the same as table 5.2)

| Category | e $1+2$ |
| :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma^{-\pi} \pi$ | 1.000 |
| $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ | .999 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 1.000 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p$ | .999 |
| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | .998 |
| $\pi^{-} p$ | .995 |

7.4 Template Measurement of The Primary Kaons For $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$And $\pi^{-} p$ Events

The template measurement was made to separate the "in-flight" events from those occurring "at rest" and this is compared to the separation obtained by using the full measurements made on all the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$and $\pi^{-} p$ events using the system described in chapters two and three.

Table 7.3: Compatibility of Scan Code And Fitted Hypotheses

| Fitted Hypothesis | Scan Code Category $\longrightarrow$ |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | $\pi^{-} p$ | $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ | $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | $\Sigma^{+} p$ | $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ |
| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | 720 | 42 | 60 | 2 | 3 | 1 |
| $\pi^{-} p$ | 11 | 288 | 22 | 2 | 1 | - |
| $\Sigma^{-} \sigma$ | 1 | 2 | 334 | - | - | - |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | 4* | 2 * | 7 * | 1501 | $14 *$ | 11 * |
| $\Sigma^{+}{ }^{+}$ | - | 2* | 2 * | 10 * | 441 | 17 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 3* | 1 * | - | 21 * | 28 | 433 |
| Other | 8 | 9 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 1 |

Numbers marked with an asterisk are measuring mistakes and are a random sample of each scan code category.

The distributions of beam momentum for the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$and $\pi^{-} p$ events are shown in fig. 7.1. The peak at zero momentum arises from events whose measured range is greater than that expected from the centre of track momentum (found from the radius of curvature) and their momenta are set to a small value ( $0.1 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ). The problem of errors of measurement which gives rise to the peak has already been discussed in $\oint 4.6$ where equation 4.11 illustrates the severity of the problem for low momentum kaons. The separation of the "in-flight" events from those "at rest" was found empirically by using a sample of collinear $\Sigma^{ \pm}$hyperon events which are known to be at rest. The collinear sample was improved further by excluding forward and backward $\Sigma$ production events (within $30^{\circ}$ of the direction of primary) which contains a small in-flight contamination. The momentum distribution for these events (fig. 7.2) gives a direct measure of the propagations of errors from the track centre to the vertex. The corresponding distribution for in-flight events (i.e. non-collinear) is also shown in fig. 7.2. The sum of these two distributions gives a distribution similar to that for the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events. By knowing the momentum dependerice of the ratio of collinear to non collinear events, the separation for the $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events may also be deduced assuming the same ratios. This may be formalised as follows.

For events with seen $\Sigma^{ \pm}$hyperons the total number of events ( $N_{T}$ ) in a given momentum interval is the sum of the collinear and non-collinear events in the same interval.

This may be written as:

$$
N_{T}=N_{C}+N_{N}
$$

which may be rewritten in the form

$$
N_{C}=\frac{R}{1+R} N_{T}
$$

where $R$ is the ratio of the number of collinear events to the number of non-ccllinear events in a given momentum interval.



A corresponding relationship can be derived from the at rest $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events, which in obvious notation may be written as

$$
n_{r}=\frac{R_{\pi}}{1+R_{\pi}}{ }^{n_{T}}
$$

Assuming that $R_{\pi}=R$ then

$$
n_{r}=\frac{N_{C}}{N_{N}+N_{C}} n_{T}
$$

The assumption that $R=R_{\pi}$ is valid providing that $R$ is calculated using events that have the same cross-section variation with momentum. The $R$ must be calculated using all the $\Sigma$ hyperon events for the $\pi \pi$ separation; but only the $\Sigma^{+}$hyperon events may be used for the $\pi^{-} p$ events which is comprised only of $\Sigma^{+}$hyperons. The results of this analysis are given in table 7.5. The numbers in cable 7.5 have been normalised to the total scanned number of events; discrepancies with the numbers quoted in table 7.2. are due to rounding errors and to a few events with momenta $>320$. The total numbers of in flight and at rest $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events and $\pi^{-} p$ events may now be compared using both methods of separation (table 7.6)

Table 7.6

| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | Template Method <br>  <br>  <br> $\pi^{-} p$ |  | 698 | Statistical Method |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | At Rest | In-Flight | At Rest | In-Flight |  |

These results are in excellent agreement and as the template measurements are able to make the separation on an event by event basis these will be used for the present analysis.
7.. 5 Separation of The $\Sigma^{0}$ Hyperon Events From The $\pi^{-} p$ Sample

This separation was applied only to those events in the at rest
Table 7．5：Separation of The In－Flight Events From The $\pi^{-} p$ and $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Categories

| $\begin{gathered} \leftarrow \\ z^{\circ} \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l} z^{z} \\ z^{0} \end{array}\right. \end{gathered}$ | －7 | － | $\bigcirc$ | $\begin{aligned} & \dot{\ddagger} \\ & \underset{\sim}{2} \end{aligned}$ | Ǹ | $\stackrel{\emptyset}{\infty}$ | ざ | へ | N | $\stackrel{3}{7}$ | 0 | $\stackrel{\checkmark}{\bullet}$ | 0 | 0 | $\stackrel{\square}{\square}$ | － | － | － |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ，${ }^{\text {a }}$ |  |  |  |  | $\cdots$ | 근 | $n$ | N | － | ® | キ | N | $\bigcirc$ | $m$ | n | $\checkmark$ |  | N |
|  | in |  | $\sim$ | 0 | $N$ | $\stackrel{\sim}{\sim}$ | $\stackrel{\infty}{-}$ | N | m | m | in | N | N | $\bigcirc$ | $\cdots$ | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{*}$ | $\infty$ | － |
|  |  |  |  | － | $\stackrel{\sim}{0}$ | N | N | N | in | N | 0 | $n$ | $\bigcirc$ | 0 | ナ | 0 | 0 | N |
| $\begin{gathered} \llcorner \\ z^{\circ} \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{c} z^{z} \\ z^{\prime} \end{array}\right. \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |  |  | M | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{\mathrm{M}}$ | $\begin{aligned} & N \\ & \dot{n} \end{aligned}$ | $\dot{M}$ | $\stackrel{i}{\infty}$ | $\stackrel{\infty}{\dot{\sigma}}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \underline{\mathrm{m}} \end{aligned}$ | $0$ | M. | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{\leftarrow}$ | － | $\bigcirc$ | － | 0 | 0 | No |
| $\begin{aligned} & \mathbf{T}_{k} \\ & +_{k} \end{aligned}$ | $\stackrel{N}{3}$ | O | $0$ | $\stackrel{\rightharpoonup}{*}$ | H | ロ | $\cdots$ | ¢ | $\underset{\sim}{*}$ | N | 으 | N | 은 | n | m | $N$ | N | 은 |
|  | 80 | － | 6 | 안 | ＊ | m | 0 | 앙 | む | $\stackrel{\text { ® }}{ }$ | m | ำ | 亿゙， | － | M | N | n | N |
| ${ }^{+1} \times 2$ |  |  | $\bigcirc$ | N | 尔 | $\stackrel{\circ}{\sim}$ | － | \％ | $\stackrel{\sim}{\sim}$ | の | $n$ | 은 | $\bigcirc$ | $\checkmark$ | 0 | 0 | 0 | 응 |
|  |  | ＇ | $O$ 1 N | － | ¢ | 읃 | ¢ － 1 － － | ¢ － I | O <br> 1 <br> 1 <br> 0 | 읃 <br> 1 <br> $\vdots$ <br> $\square$ | O N 1 ¢ ¢ | N N 1 O | O N 1 N | O <br> N <br> 1 <br>  <br> $\sim$ | cos | O M 1 － N |  | － |

sample whichposessed fits consistent with the $\pi^{-} p$ scanning codes. The unique momentum of the pion track from the $\Sigma$ hyperon reaction is generally higher than that for the $\Lambda^{0}$ hyperon reaction, however the errors of measurement (typically $\sim 10 \%$ ) cause an overlap between the two groups. The separation may be improved by plotting the square of the invariant mass, $S$, of the $\pi^{-} p$ system against pion momentum (see fig. 7.3). The value of $S$ was found using the relation:

$$
S=M_{\pi}^{2}+M_{p}^{2}-2 p_{\pi} p_{p} \cos \theta+2 E_{\pi} E_{p}
$$

where $M_{\pi}, p_{\pi}, E_{\pi}, M_{p}, p_{p}$ and $E_{p}$ are the pion and proton masses, momenta energies and $\mathbb{8}$ is the opening angle between the two particles. The separation using the template measurement of the pion track appears consistent with the separation using the full measurements. Events arising from $\Lambda^{0}$ production exhibit an invariant mass scattered around the value of $S=1.24 \mathrm{GeV}^{2}$ corresponding to $=\Lambda^{0}$ mass of 1.115 GeV ; the $\Sigma$ events occupy the region close to the $180 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum line. The diagonal nature of the cluster $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ events arises from the dependence of $s^{2}$ on the measured values of $p_{\pi}$ and $p_{p}$, in particular the value of $p_{p}$ for these events is independent of the value of $\mathrm{P}_{\boldsymbol{\pi}}$ and will cause the value of $S$ to vary over a wide range of values.

An alternative method of separating the $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ events uses the opening angle of the pion and proton which is generally smaller for the $\Lambda^{0}$ hyperon events contained in the sample (see fig. 7.4). The separation is clear except for angles near $180^{\circ}$ where the number of ambiguous events is small.

Events of the type:

do not markedly affect the theoretical prediction for $\wedge^{0}$ events; the

## FIG 7.3: Invariant Mrass Squared vs Pion Momentum

> - $\Pi^{-} P(?)$ events
> $\cdot \Pi^{-} P(\Sigma)$
> • $\Pi^{-} P\left(\Lambda^{\bullet}\right)$


FIG 7.4: Distributions of Opening Angles and Pion Momenta for $\pi^{-} p$ Events
$\gamma$-ray is unable to remove sufficient energy from the system to affect the opening angle significantly.

The final result for the separation was that $24.8 \%$ of the $\pi^{-} p$ events were found to be due to $\Sigma^{0}$ or $\wedge^{0}$ hyperon production. The result of this correction is shown in table 7.2

### 7.6 In-Flight Contamination Of $\Sigma$ Hyperon Events.

The collinear events with a forward or backward $\Sigma$ hyperon are not necessarily at rest and it is expected that some of these will be in-flight. A simple inspection of the centre of mass angular distribution (ideally, the cos 月* $^{*}$ distribution is uniform) is insufficient to determine the contamination because any artificial enhancement of the $\cos$ Q* $^{*}$ plot in the forward and backward directions due to in-flight contamination is more than offset by the losses in these regions due to unmeasurable events. The contamination, being inly a small correction, was estimated in the following manner. The percentage of all hyperna, events in the forward and backward $30^{\circ}$ is 13.4 of which only $\sim 14 \%$ are in-flight (calculated using the collinear, non-collinear ratio). The estimated contamination is then only $\sim 1.9 \%$. This was evaluated for the three sigma categories and the results are shown in table 7.2.

### 7.7 Correction For $\Sigma^{+} p$ And $\pi^{-} p$ Losses

A sample of at rest $\pi^{-} p$ events was chosen by demanding compatibility between the scanning code and fitted hypothesis. This sample was subdivided into $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma), \pi^{-} p(\Lambda)$ and $\pi^{-} p(?)$ categories using a template and also into the four groups which depend on the range of the baryon tracks (column 1, table 7.7).

The $\pi^{-} p(?)$ group was divided into $\pi^{-} p(\Sigma)$ and $\pi^{-} p(\Lambda)$ categories using the invariant mass plot to assign individual events into each category (column 2). The remaining twenty events in the $\pi^{-} p$ (?) group, which had no pion or proton momentum information and did not appear in the invariant mass plot, were divided in the ratio of the already separated events and added into the results in column 2 (see column 3).

Table 7.7: Estimation Df Loss Due To Short Protons

| $\left\lvert\, \begin{aligned} & \pi^{-} p \\ & \text { Category } \end{aligned}\right.$ | $\begin{gathered} \mathbf{r} \\ \mathrm{mm} \end{gathered}$ | Column |  |  |  | $\Sigma_{p}^{+}+\pi^{-}{ }^{\text {P }}$ | Monte <br> Carlo | Number Of <br> Lost Events |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |  |  |  |
| $\begin{array}{ll} \pi^{-p} & (\Sigma) \\ \text { (By Template) } \end{array}$ | 1 | 5 | 5 | 5 | 7.6 | 12.6 | 31.5 | 35 |
|  | 1-2 | 6 | 9 | 9.9 | 15.1 | 33.1 | 40.9 |  |
|  | 2-3 | 3 | 4 | 4.8 | 7.3 | 35.3 | 43.2 |  |
|  | 4 | 68 | 98 | 1:0.6 | 168.3 | 1127.3 | 1127.3 |  |
| $\left\lvert\, \begin{array}{ll} \pi^{-p} & (\Lambda) \\ \text { (By } & \text { Template) } \end{array}\right.$ | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1.5 |  |  |  |
|  | 1-2 | 1 | 2 | 2.1 | 3.1 | . |  |  |
|  | 2-3 | 1 | 1 | 1.2 | 1.8 |  |  |  |
|  | 4 | 33 | 42 | 47.6 | 72.4 |  |  |  |
| $\pi^{-p} \mathrm{p}(?)$ | 1 | - | - | - | - |  |  |  |
|  | 1-2 | 5 | 1 | - | - |  |  |  |
|  | 2-3 | 2 | 1 | - | - |  |  |  |
|  | 4 | 57 | 18 | - | - |  |  |  |

Column 4 is the number of $\pi^{-} p$ events normalised to the total number of at rest $\pi^{-} p$ events found on the film. The number of $\Sigma^{+} p$ events is added to these in the next column. The Monte Carlo results were normalised to the number of events with $r>4 \mathrm{~mm}$ as events in this group were unlikely to suffer from serious scanning losses. The loss is most noticeable in the short range group as expected and becomes progressivel less in higher groups. The effect of this final corection is shown in table 7.2 and it allows for the thirty five lost events.

### 7.8 Final Data

The final data for the Durham sample is given in table 7.2. The data from the London (UCL) and Brussels (UB) groups is given in table 7.8 together with the Durham sample for comparison

Table 7.8: Data For $\gamma$ Ratio Determination
Number of Corrected Events In Each Category

|  | UB | UCL | UDW |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ | 4388 | 4120 | 4243 |
| $\Sigma^{-} 0^{-}$ | 574 | 496 | 560 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ | 982 | 881 | 1015 |
| $\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} p$ | 1151 | 1063 | 1243 |
| $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | 490 | 455 | 699 |

UDW = Universities of Durham and Warsaw
UB = University of Brussels
UCL $=$ University College, London

### 7.9 Determination of The Gamma Ratio (Method I)

Method I (Branching Ratio) requires that the separation of pion and proton tracks be consistent between the laboratories. Each group
used different projection systems with different magnifications, although all gave approximately lifesize images of the chamber. In order to check this separation the proportion of events classified in the $\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} p$ categories was calculated for each laboratory (table 7.9); the data are consistent and show no systematic biases. Consequently the data from the three laboratories can be combined and substituted into equations 6.7 and 6.8. to give:

$$
\gamma=2.35 \pm 0.07
$$

The errors were calculated by rewriting equations 6.7 and 6.8 as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \gamma=\frac{N_{1}}{N_{2}}(1-B)-B \\
& N_{1}=\Sigma^{-} \pi+\Sigma^{-} \sigma+\pi^{+} \pi^{-}+\Sigma^{+} \pi \\
& N_{2}=\Sigma^{+} p+\pi p
\end{aligned}
$$

$N_{1}$ and $N_{2}$ were assumed tc havepoisson errors and the error on the value of $B$ was also included.

The error in the Branching ratio and the poisson error in the $\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} p$ category were the main contributions to the overall error of 0.07.

Table 7.9: Fraction Of Proton Type Events

| Category | UB | UCL | UDW | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} p$ | 1151 | 1063 | 1243 | 3452 |
| Total Number Of Events | 7585 | 7015 | 7810 | 22405 |
| ( $\left.\Sigma^{+} p+\pi^{-} \mathrm{p}\right) /$ Total | $0.151 \pm 0.005$ | $0.152 \pm 0.005$ | $0.159 \pm 0.005$ | $0.154 \pm 0.00$ |

### 7.10 Determination Of The Gamma Ratio (Method II)

Before combining the results from the three laboratories the assumption of equal minimum effective ranges for the $\Sigma^{+} \pi$ and $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ categories
must be examined. This may be done in two ways:
(i) Having established the validity of the pion and proton separations, equations 6.9 and 6.10 may be used to calculate the minimum effective ranges $\ell_{\pi}^{-}$and $\ell_{\pi^{+}}$. Putting $k^{-}=1.56$ and $k^{+}=2.72$ (assuming no energy loss over the first 0.1 cm of track) the values of $\ell^{+} \pi$ and $\ell_{\pi}^{-}$are found to be:

Table 7.10: Minimum Observable Hyperon Length

|  | UB | UCL | UDW |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\ell^{-} \pi$ | $0.049 \pm 0.010$ | $0.046 \pm 0.010$ | $0.069 \pm 0.014$ |
| $\ell_{\pi}^{+}$ | $0.034 \pm 0.012$ | $0.045 \pm 0.016$ | $0.049 \pm 0.020$ |

The errors on these quantities are large as the values of $\ell_{\pi}^{ \pm}$are derived from logarithmic expressions. It can be seen that the UDW data and possibly the UB data are inconsistent with the assumption that $l_{\pi}^{+}=l^{-} \pi^{\text {. }}$ A.more sensitive test is described below.
(ii) It has been established that the pion decay modes are well separated from the total number of events (see table 7.9 ) and this number may be regarded as well determined for all three laboratories. Using the gamma ratio model this number may be written as:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Sigma^{-} \pi+\Sigma^{-} \sigma^{-}+\Sigma^{+} \pi+\pi^{+} \pi^{+}= N^{-} \exp \left(-k^{-} l^{-} \pi^{\prime}\right)+B N^{+} \exp \left(-k^{+} l^{+} \pi^{\prime}\right) \\
&+N^{-}\left(1-\exp \left(-k^{-} l^{-} \pi^{\prime}\right)\right)+B N^{+}\left(1-\exp \left(-k^{+} l_{\pi}^{+}\right)\right. \\
&= N^{-}+B N^{+} \\
& \therefore \quad \therefore \quad \frac{\left(\Sigma^{-} \pi+\Sigma^{-} \sigma^{-}\right)+\Sigma^{+} \pi+\pi^{+} \pi^{-}}{N^{+}+B N^{+}}=1
\end{aligned}
$$

The $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ and $\Sigma^{-} \sigma^{-}$will be combined into a single category giving

$$
f^{-}+f^{+}+f^{\pi}=1
$$

where $\mathbf{f}^{-}=$the fraction of the pion mode events that are classified as $\Sigma^{-}$and similarly for $f^{+}$and $f^{\pi}$ with obvious notation.

Relations of the type given by equation 7.5 may be plotted using triangular coordinates. Using equations 6.1-6.5 and putting $\ell^{+}{ }_{\pi}=\ell_{\pi}^{-}=\ell_{\pi}$ the fractions are given by,

$$
\begin{align*}
& f^{-}=\frac{N^{-} e^{-k^{-} l} \pi}{N^{-}+B N^{+}}=\frac{\gamma}{\gamma+B} e^{-k^{-l} \pi} 7.6 \\
& f^{+}=\frac{B N^{+} e^{-k^{+} l} \pi}{N^{-}+B N^{+}}=1-\frac{\gamma}{\gamma+B} e^{-k^{+} l} \pi
\end{align*}
$$

The values of $\mathrm{f}^{-}$and $\mathrm{f}^{+}$depend on $l_{\pi}$ and these are likely to be different for each laboratory. The data points from the three laboratories whilst occupying different areas of the trangular plot due to the difference in minimum effective ranges will be joined by a line of constant $\qquad$ values. The data for the three laboratories is plotted in fig. 7.5 and the values shown in table 7.11

Table 7.11: Fractions of $\Sigma^{+} \pi, \Sigma^{-} \pi$ And $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Events

|  | UB | UCL | UDW |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{f}^{-}$ | $0.0771 \pm 0.005$ | $0.775 \pm 0.005$ | $0.739 \pm 0.005$ |
| $\mathbf{f}^{+}$ | $0.153 \pm 0.004$ | $0.148 \pm 0.004$ | $0.155 \pm 0.004$ |
| $\mathbf{f}^{\pi}$ | $0.076 \pm 0.003$ | $0.076 \pm 0.003$ | $0.106 \pm 0.003$ |

The value of B was assumed to be 0.4835 , equations 7.6 and 7.7 were used to find the values of $f^{+}$and $f^{-}$for various values of $\ell_{\pi}$ and $\gamma$, these results are shown on the diagram. The UCL and UB points are consistent with each other and indicate a value of $l_{\pi} \sim 0.045 \mathrm{~cm}$ consistent with the

value obtained in table 7.10. The UDW value corresponds to a larger minimum effective range ( $\sim 0.062 \mathrm{~cm}$ ) and to a value of $\gamma$ which is not consistent with the values obtained by UB and UCL.

It is now clear that the assumption $l_{\pi}^{+}=l^{-} \pi_{\pi}$ used in equations 6.6 and 6.7 is not valid for the UDW data and these data must be excluded from further analysis by Method II.

The explanation for this discrepancy is that the scanning by Durham - Warsaw was carried out with a view to the Method I determination only. This scanning required that the sign of the $\Sigma$ hyperon be well determined and in the case of positive hyperons the decay was carefully examined to discriminate between pions and protons. The $\Sigma^{-`}$ events were not examined in such detail and a detailed separation into $\Sigma^{-} \pi$ or $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ was not made as these categories are added in the final analysis. The secons method of determination evolved during the experiment and the scanning at UCL and UB was consistent with this approach, the $\Sigma^{ \pm}$hyperoris being examined with equal care.

The data from UB and UCL were used in equation 6.12 to determine a value of $\ell_{\pi}$ and this value was substituted into 6.13 and 6.14 to yield results for $\gamma$ and 8 .

Table 7.12: Dependence of $\gamma$ And $B$
As $A$ Function of The Number of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$Events

| $\ell_{\pi}$ | $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$ | $\gamma$ | $B$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0.02 | 409 | 2.363 | 0.471 |
| 0.04 | 836 | 2.375 | 0.484 |
| 0.06 | 1281 | 2.386 | 0.498 |
| 0.08 | 1745 | 2.396 | 0.512 |
| 0.10 | 2230 | 2.402 | 0.526 |

The number of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events is a sensitive function of $\gamma$ and $B$. Using the observed number of $\pi^{+} \pi^{-}$events (945) the final results are:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \gamma=2.38 \pm 0.04 \\
& B=0.488 \pm 0.008
\end{aligned}
$$

The sources of error on this value for $\gamma$ are mainly statistical. The particle masses and lifetimes are known to $\approx 1 \%$ accuracy hence the values of $\mathrm{k}^{-}$and $\mathrm{k}^{+}$which appear as exponents are also of a similar accuracy. These exponents being less than unity reduce the overall errors still further.

### 7.11 Conclusions

The value of $\gamma$ obtained in this work is in agreement with the value quoted by Tovee et al (4). This being a nuclear emulsion experiment with high measurement precision is considered to give a reliable estimate of the $\gamma$ ratio; the value of $\gamma$ was merely quoted by $\operatorname{Kim}(3)$ and a detailed description of his analysis for the determination of the ratio was not given.

The value of B obtained from Method II is in excellent agreement with previous results, see table 7.13 below.

Table 7.13: Summary of The Determinations of B

| Author | Ref. | B | Experiment |
| :--- | ---: | :---: | :---: |
| Humphrey \& Ross | 13 | $0.490 \pm 0.024$ | HBC |
| Chang | 36 | $0.46 \pm 0.02$ | HBC |
| Barloutaud et al | 37 | $0.488 \pm 0.01$ | HBC |
| Tovee. et al | 4 | $0.484 \pm 0.015$ | Nucl. Em. |
| Present Work | 25 | $0.488 \pm 0.008$ | HBC |

The decay of the hyperon into a nucleon and pion gives a $\Delta I=\frac{1}{2}$ transition. The decay amplitudes for the hyperon decays are related by the relation:

$$
\sqrt{2} A\left(\cdot \Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow p \pi^{0}\right)=A\left(\Sigma^{-} \longrightarrow n \pi^{-}\right)-A\left(\Sigma^{+} \longrightarrow n \pi^{+}\right) .
$$

which forms the $\Delta I=\frac{1}{2}$ triangle (45). This relationship is left unchanged by the present results.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

## DISCUSSION OF RESULTS AND K-MATRIX ANALYSIS

With the completion of this experiment there now exist two independent estimates of low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ cross-sections having comparable statistics; each of these being considerably higher than other experiments in this region (see table 1.1). In this chapter the cross-sections of these two experiments (i.e. the present work, TST, and that of Kim, K) are compared and discussed in the light of the analysis made by Martin (2) which included both high and low energy $K^{ \pm} N$ data. This is followed by an analysis in terms of the constant scattering length (CSL) approach and a K-matrix parametrisation of the data which corresponds to the zero effective range approach (ZER).

Finally the experimental problems are summarised and the future of low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ interactions is discussed.

### 8.1 Channel Cross-Sections

The channel cross-sections are collected together and shown in
fig. 8.1. The momentum values of the TST results and those of Kim have been shifted by $5 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ to the left and right of their measured values to avoid the confusion caused by overlapping data points.

The results of Kim have, throughout this work, been used for comparison purposes as these are generally accepted and have been widely quoted in the absence of any more precise data. Clearly the TST results are in good agreement with the values of Kim for all the hyperon channels. The elastic scattering channels differ by $\sim 5 \%$ but the most notable difference between the results lies in the $\overline{K^{0}} \mathbf{n}$ channel where the present results are higher by as much as $80 \%$. It has already been mentioned ( $\S$ 5.4) that the scanning for these events is extremely difficult owing to the large angle between the decay products of the neutral kaon. This makes it easy for a neutral kaon decay to simulate an unassociated pion track where there

FIG 8 1: Summary of The Channel Cross sections


is little or no evidence of a decay kink. In the present experiment the scanning for these events was carried out with extreme care and this is reflected in the high scanning efficiency for these events ( $\sim$ 93\%). It is, therefore, resonable to expect that this cross-section may be higher than previously determined values. On the whole the data from the two experments are in good agreement and this allows the data to be combined for the subsequent analysis.

The analysis of Martin provides evidence that the $\overline{K^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ cross-section should indeed be higher than that found by Kim. This involved fitting simultaneously high and low energy $K^{\ddagger} N$ cross-sections using dispersion relation constraints and the constraints of unitarity imposed via the K-matrix parametrisation. This approach was prompted by new data on the coulomb-nuclear interference region of the $K^{ \pm} p$ elastic scattering. The result of this analysis is a highly constrained fit to the data which should be much more reliable than the separate $K^{-}$matri:: fit to the $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ data alone. Fig. 8.2 compares these results with those of the TST and the agreement is good for all channels. In particular the charge exchange channel is seen to agree extremely well with Martin's results and suggests that Kim's data on charge exchange has been underestimated.

It is apparent (fig. 8.2) that these low energy cross-sections are dominated by kinematic factors. The rapidly varying cross-section makes it difficult to judge visually the quality of the fit between the observed data points and the analytical prediction. A cross-section for a two body process $a+b \longrightarrow c+d$ is given by

$$
\sigma \alpha \frac{q^{1}}{q 3} \int|T(\theta)|^{2} d \Omega
$$

where $q\left(q^{1}\right)$ is the centre of mass momentum of the incident (outgoing) channel and $s$ is centre of mass energy squared $\left(s=\sqrt{q^{2}+m_{1}{ }^{2}}+\sqrt{q^{2}+m_{2}{ }^{2}}\right.$.

HG 8 2: Comparison of The Cross sections With The Resilts of Martin.


The cross-sections have been divided by the kinematic factor $q^{1}$ qs (plotted in fig. 8.3) to leave only the dynamic behaviour (i.e. the variation of the strength of the strong interaction) to manifest itself. These are shown in figs. 8.4 to 8.6 and have been extended to include higher energy data in the region of the $\Lambda$ (1520) resonance. The TST results appear consistent with the high energy results and form a smooth continuation down to energies of $\sim 1440 \mathrm{MeV}$.

### 8.2 Data Analysis

Initially the analysis of the data is carried out using complex scattering lengths $A_{0}$ and $A_{1}\left(a_{0}+i b_{0}, a_{1}+i b_{1}\right)$ to describe the channel cross-sections. Two other parameters $\varepsilon$ and $\phi$ are also required to describe the data and these are the ratios of

and

$$
\phi=\arg \left(T_{K \Sigma}^{0} / T_{K \Sigma}^{1}\right)
$$

as defined in $\overline{\xi 1.7}$ (equations 1.10 and 1.11).
The cross-sections are written in terms of these quantities and by fitting to the data the values of these six parameters may be found. This approach is called the Constant Scattering Length (CSL) parametrisation because the scattering lengths $A_{0}$ and $A_{1}$ are independent of energy.

A more fundamental analysis is considered later in which these six parameters are themselves written in terms of the nine elements of the $\mathrm{I}=0$ and $\mathrm{I}=1 \mathrm{~K}$-matrices. These elements are determined by fitting to the cross-sections in the same way as for the CSL analysis. This approach is the zero effective range (ZER) parametrisation (see $\$ 1.7$ )

### 8.2.1 Constant Scattering Length Analysis

The cross-sections are written explicitly in terms of the six parameters in §1.7. The fitting was carried out using MINUIT (38) which


FIG 8.4: Dynamic Behaviour of Charged Hyperon Cross-sections.


FIG 8.5 Dynamic Behaviour of Elastic Scattering Cross-section.


FIG 8.5: Dynamic Behaviour of The Charge Exicharige and

minimised the $X^{2}$ function given by

where 'obs' and 'exp' refer to the observed and expected quantities respectively. In practice $\sigma_{\text {exp }}$ is replaced by $\sigma_{o b s}$ and is accurate to first order.

The starting values for the parameters were varied in different fits to obtain a good coverage of the $X^{2}$ space. It became clear that the fitting was sensitive to fluctuations in the data. This problem was overcome by redistributing the data into $40 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum intervals which produced fits which were more stable to arbitrary changes in the starting values.

The results of this fitting are shown in tables 8.1 to 8.4. The fit iSL I was obtained using all of the $K$ and TST data and by using as the starting values those results obtained from the CSL fit of Kim. Clearly the main differences lie in the values of $a_{0}$ and $a_{1}$. During the fitting procedure in which many starting values were used the other four parameters remained approximately constant to within about three standard deviations of their quoted errors.

The CSL II fit was obtained by removing from the combined data the results of the $\overline{K^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ channel obtained by Kim. This channel is the one where the $K$ and TST results differ and this removal increases the value of $a_{1}$ and it also causes a general increase in the parameter errors which indicates that the $X^{2}$ function is insensitive to large changes in $a_{0}$ and $a_{1}$.
8.2.2 K-Matrix Parametrisation

This analysis used the elements of the $I=0$ and $I=1 \mathrm{~K}$ matrices themselves to describe the data.
Table 8.1: Scattering Length Solutions

|  | $a_{0}$ | $b_{0}$ | $a_{1}$ | $b_{1}$ | $\varepsilon$ | $\varnothing$ | $\gamma$ | $\chi^{2}$ | $n_{D}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CSL I | $-1.44 \pm 0.08$ | $0.86 \pm 0.05$ | $0.37 \pm 0.11$ | $0.85 \pm 0.04$ | $0.41 \pm 0.03$ | $50.8 \pm 1.4$ | 2.23 | 62.9 | 40 |
| CSL II | $-1.45 \pm 0.19$ | $0.90 \pm 0.08$ | $0.60 \pm 0.22$ | $0.77 \pm 0.05$ | $0.39 \pm 0.04$ | $46.5 \pm 1.6$ | 2.20 | 46.1 | 35 |
| K (CSL) | $-1.67 \pm 0.04$ | $0.71 \pm 0.04$ | $-0.07 \pm 0.06$ | $0.68 \pm 0.03$ | 0.31 | 53.8 |  |  |  |
| ZER I | $-1.53^{*}$ | 0.72 | 0.29 | 0.76 | 0.38 | 52.7 | 2.22 | 108.0 | 80 |
| ZER II | $-1.58^{*}$ | 0.76 | 0.47 | 0.73 | 0.36 | 48.7 | 2.22 | 88.8 | 71 |

$n_{D}$ is the number of degrees of freedom.

* the fitting programme gives the error matrix for the elements of the K-matrix. These have not been
projected through the complex relationship to the scattering lengths. However it is expected that
the error will be similar to those of the CSL I and II solutions.

Table 8.2: Correlation Coefficients For CSL Fits.

|  | $a_{0}$ | $b_{0}$ | $a_{1}$ | $b_{1}$ | $\phi$ | $\varepsilon$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $a_{0}$ | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |
| $b_{0}$ | 0.589 | 1 |  |  |  |  |
| $a_{1}$ | 0.841 | 0.746 | 1 |  |  |  |
| $b_{1}$ | 0.477 | 0.141 | 0.433 | 1 |  |  |
| $\varnothing$ | 0.090 | 0.604 | 0.457 | -0.197 | 1 |  |
| $\varepsilon$ | 0.584 | 0.420 | 0.521 | 0.502 | 0.102 | 1 |
| $a_{0}$ | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |
| $b_{0}$ | 0.876 | 1 |  |  |  |  |
| $a_{1}$ | 0.951 | 0.897 | 1 |  |  |  |
| $b_{1}$ | 0.596 | 0.405 | 0.474 | 1 |  |  |
| $\not \subset$ | 0.181 | 0.420 | 0.408 | -0.307 | 1 |  |
| $\varepsilon$ | 0.822 | 0.719 | 0.741 | 0.704 | 0.053 | 1 |

> CSL I
$\underline{\underline{\text { CSL II }}}$

Table 8.3: Number of Data Points Used In Analyses:

| Cross - <br> sections | CSL |  | ZER |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | I | II | I | II |
| $\stackrel{-1}{ }$ | 10 | 10 | 19 | 19 |
| $\overline{K^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ | 10 | 5 | 19 | 10 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ | 10 | 10 | 20 | 20 |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}$ | 10 | 10 | 20 | 20 |
| $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}+\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ | 5 | 5 | 10 | 10 |
| 8 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Total | 46 | 41 | 89 | 80 |

Table 8.4: Contributions To The $x^{2}$.

|  | CSL |  | ZER |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | I | II | I | II |
| $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ | 6.9 | 8.1 | 14.8 | 15.7 |
| $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ | 27:5 | 5.9 | 33.0 | 8.5 |
| $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$ | 15.0 | 14.0 | 23.1 | 23.5 |
| $\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}$ | 10.7 | 13.6 | 27.2 | 29.9 |
| $\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}+\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}$ | 2.8 | 5.2 | 9.9 | 11.1 |
| $\gamma$ | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.0 | 0.1 |
| Total | 62.9 | 46.1 | 108.0 | 88.8 |
| Data Points | 46 | 41 | 89 | 80 |
| Fit Probability\% | 1.23 | 16.68 | 2.14 | 32.05 |

These matrices take the form:

$$
k^{0}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\alpha_{K} & \alpha_{K \Sigma} \\
\alpha_{K \Sigma} & \alpha_{\Sigma \Sigma}
\end{array}\right) \quad k^{1}=\left(\begin{array}{lll}
\beta_{K} & \beta_{K \Sigma} & \beta_{K \Lambda} \\
\beta_{K \Sigma} & \beta_{\Sigma} & \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\
\beta_{K \Lambda} & \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right)
$$

and the cross-sections may be expressed directly in terms of these elements (see Appendices B and C). The scattering lengths used in the CSL method are themselves expressed in terms of the $\alpha$ and $\beta$ elements. The fitting was as before except that the data were not redistributed into $40 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum intervals as the fitting was not sensitive to the starting values of parameters.

The starting values for this analysis were taken from Martin and Ross (36) and remain essentially the same for the present analysis. Starting values were also taken from the results of Chao (39) and these produced results similar to those obtained using the Martin and Ross values. Arbitrary starting values were also used but no improved fit could be found.

The fits were carried out on all the data points (see table 8.3) and it can be seen (table 8.4) that the probabilities of these fits are higher than those of the CSL fits hence an improved description of the data can be found using the K-matrix parametrisation. The results are presented in tables 8.5 and 8.6 and are shown in fig. 8.7.

### 8.2.3 Scattering Parameters

The scattering parameters $a_{0}, b_{0}, a_{1}, b_{\gamma}, \varepsilon$ and $\varnothing$ may be derived. from the ZER fit and compared to those of the CSL analysis. Table 8.1 presents the threshold values of these parameters whilst fig 8.8 shows the energy dependence of the four scattering length parameters obtained from the ZER analysis. The variation of $\varnothing$ with energy is also presented in fig. 8.9 together with the ratio, $\gamma$, and ihe structure at the $\overline{K^{0}} n$ threshold is clearly seen in these closely related quantities.

Comparing with Kim, the large and negative value of $\mathrm{a}_{0}$ is confirmed,

## Table 8.5:

## Results Of Zero Range K-Matrix Parametrisation



## Table 8.6:

Correlation Coefficients For ZER Fit To All The $k+$ TST Data (I)

|  | $\alpha_{K}$ | $\alpha_{K \Sigma}$ | $\alpha_{\Sigma}$ | $\beta_{K}$ | $\beta_{K \Sigma}$ | $\beta_{K \Lambda}$ | $\beta_{\Sigma}$ | $\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda}$ | $\beta_{\Lambda}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\alpha_{K}$ | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\alpha_{K \Sigma}$ | -0.358 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\alpha_{\Sigma}$ | -0.566 | -0.324 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\beta_{K}$ | 0.215 | -0.929 | 0.075 | 1 |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\beta_{K \Sigma}$ | -0.457 | -0.342 | -0.385 | -0.377 | 1 |  |  |  |  |
| $\beta_{K \Lambda}$ | -0.382 | 0.402 | -0.086 | -0.597 | 0.028 | 1 |  |  |  |
| $\beta_{\Sigma}$ | -0.026 | -0.644 | -0.114 | -0.179 | -0.463 | -0.301 | 1 |  |  |
| $\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda}$ | -0.188 | 0.155 | -0.104 | -0.342 | 0.024 | -0.093 | -0.774 | 1 |  |
| $\beta_{\Lambda}$ | -0.281 | -0.709 | -0.928 | 0.176 | -0.049 | -0.227 | -0.174 | -0.429 | 1 |

FIG 8.7: Results of K-Matrix Parametrisation
ZER I \& ZERII are similar except for $\overline{K^{\prime}} n$


FIG 8.8: Energy Dependence of Scattering Lengths

$\sqrt{5}$



however the value of $a_{1}$ is $\sim 0.4$ rather than zero as found by Kim. The value of $a_{0}$ confirms the existence of a bound state below threshold. This is discussed below.

### 8.3 The $\Lambda$ (1405) Resonance

The presence of this resonance which lies below threshold manifests itself in the value of the real part of the $I=0$ scattering length ( $a_{0}$ ) which is large and negative. This implies the existence of a bound state (41). Assuming that the scattering length is energy independent Dalitz derived the mass of this bound state. Using a linear approximation of the Briet Wigner form of the denominator in the elastic scattering amplitude this was found to give for the $I=0$ channel

$$
E_{r}=M_{p}+M_{K}-\frac{1}{2 \mu_{K} a_{0}^{2}}
$$

$$
\text { and } \Gamma=\frac{2 b_{0}}{\mu_{K}\left|a_{0}\right|^{3}}
$$

where $\mu_{K}$ is the reduced mass of the $K^{-} p$ system ( 323.6 MeV ) and $M_{p}$ and $M_{K}$ are the proton and kaon masses respectively. Using the values of $a_{0}$ and $b_{0}$ from the CSL solutions in table 8.1 gives values for $E_{r}$ and $\Gamma$ of about 1405 and 70 MeV respectively, see table 8.7 below.

Table 8.7: Mass And Widths of Bound State Below Threshold

|  | CSL L | CSL II |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathrm{Er}(\mathrm{MeV})$ | 1403.0 | 1403.4 |
| $\Gamma(\mathrm{MeV})$ | 69.1 | 70.8 |

Clearly these are in good agreement with the established values obtained by Alexander et al (43) and Alston et al (44). There is a discreparicy in the value of the resonance width ( 35 or 50 MeV ) however
the precision of the present values $a_{0}$ and $b_{0}$ is inadequate to distinguish between these values. Typical error on $a_{0}$ is $\sim 10 \%$ which gives rise to at least a $30 \%$ error in the value of $\Gamma$.

### 8.4 Summary of The Results

It was stated at the beginning of this thesis that the motivation for this experiment arose from several criticisms of the work of Kim which is the only existing work of reasonable statistics at low momentum and at rest. The broad aims of this experiment have been achieved, namely to obtain low energy channel cross-sections in order to check the results of Kim; to determine the ratio, $\gamma$, of the rates of production of charged hyperons in order to resolve the discrepancy between the emulsion and bubble chamber results of Tovee and Kim respectively and finally to carry out a K-matrix parametrisation of the data.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { The } \gamma \text { ratio was found to be } \\
& \begin{array}{rlr}
2.35 \pm 0.07 & \text { by method I } & \text { see } \S 7.8 \\
\text { or } 2.38 \pm 0.04 & \text { by method II } & \text { see } \S 7.9
\end{array}
\end{aligned}
$$

This supports the value of 2.34 quoted by Tovee et al (4) in the emulsion experiment rather than the value of Kim.

The channel cross-sections confirm those already obtained by Kim (see fig. 8.1) with the exception of the $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ channel which is considerabl higher but is consistent with the analysis of Martin.

The K-matrix parameters are also consistent with previous values ( $3,14,30,46$ ) although $a_{1}$ is non zero for all fits and again supports the analysis of Martin. The existence of the bound state below threshold is evident from the large and negative value of $a_{0}$, the resonant mass being ~ 1405 MeV of width $\sim 70 \mathrm{MeV}$.

### 8.5 Conclusion.

During the course of the K-matrix analysis it became evident that even the most precise data in the low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-} \mathrm{p}$ region are inadequate
to obtain a high precision determination of the parameters of the $\Lambda$ (1405). Some of the K-matrix elements are highly correlated and although these do not appear to affect the values of $A_{0}$ and $A_{1}$ by large amounts, it does make it extremely difficult to interpret the usual error matrix produced by fits of this kind. This results in large uncertainties in the parameter errors which naturally affects the determination of the mass and width of the $\Lambda$ (1405), hence only the existence and the mass of the resonance may be determined with confidence, its width is less precise.

The current world data are described adequately by a zero effective range theory and in othes analyses (30) it is found unnecessary to include effective range terms (i.e. include the energy dependence of the K-matrix elements themselves). The analysis of Martin, which by its nature was more highly constrained than a K-matrix analysis alone, did require the introduction of effective range terms for the $\mathrm{I}=0$ matrix elements. The existing low momentum daia are unable to confirm the need for energy dependent analyses and only a high precision experiment with an order of magnitude increase in statistics will clarify the situation. The region of particular interest is the $\overline{\mathrm{K}^{0}} \mathrm{n}$ threshold which does produce structure in the cross-sections of other channels by virtue of the unitarity constraint This structure is particularly noticeable in the behaviour of the $\gamma$ ratio and a precise determination of this ratio would constrain the $K$-matrix analysis considerably as this structure is highly sensitive to the values of the matrix elements.

A new experiment would need very careful design. The present TST experiment suffered from several problems some of which are peculiar to the T.S.T. chamber itself and could be avoided by the use of a conventiona chamber and some which are inherent to the bubble chamber technique. Those common to the TST are :
(i) that the shallow nature of the chamber introduced extra
difficulties in the data analysis. The data were carefully examined to investigate the effect of biases caused by this. It also increased the number of unmeasurable events by reducing the potential length of the secondary particles.
(ii) that the density of the liquid hydrogen inside the target could only be determined with a precision of $\sim 2 \%$.
(iii) that the complexity of the TST system introduced a complex transformation between the measurements and the three dimensional reconstruction.

The main problem which is common to all bubble chambers is that of measuring the momentum of low energy kaons. This has already been discussed in detail in chapter four, however it is worth mentioning that in order to obtain precise measurements of the momentum at the interation vertex an extremely accurate momentum must be measured at some point along the track. For example, in order to obtain a vertex momentum of $\sim 100 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ with an accuracy of $5 \%$ then the measurement made at the track centre at, say, 20 cm from the vertex will be (via the range-momentum relation) a value of $210 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ and this must be known to the nearest $5 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ (i.e. better than $2 \frac{1}{2} \%$ ). The situation becomes considerably more acute if momenta down to $50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ are required to $5 \%$ accuracy, these will require centre of track measurements accurate to better than 1\%.

Clearly this precision is impossible to obtain by making track curvature measurements, Even if long beam tracks are used coulomb scattering will introduce errors in excess of the $1 \%$ level. The only means of obtaining a high precision vertex momentum is to use a beam with a well defined entrance momentum and instead of passing this through a degrader (which then necessitates a radius of curvature measurement) pass it directly into the chamber. This will require the entrance momentum to be $\sim 320 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ if the beams are to come to rest before passing through a one metre long chamber. A precise measurement can then be made on the
length of the beam track and an accurate momentum can be determined using the range energy relation. If the track length can be found to an accuracy of 1 mm this will give a precision of $\pm 5 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ at $60 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$. This approach would require a low momentum selection system to be placed close to the chamber entrance port together with a set of bending magnets to compensate for the fringe field of the chamber which would have a noticeable effect on the low momentum beam direction. The secondary particle tracks could be measured in the conventional manner in order to obtain kinematic fits to the events for the studies of geometrical losses and angular distributions.

Care would have to be taken to ensure that all the events were measured, even if only the beam momentum was determined as this would then allow these partially unmeasured events to be included in the momentum distributions.

To summarise, tiis requirements of the experiment to obtain cross-sections down to $\sim 50 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ with an overall accuracy of $\sim 2 \%$ would be:
(i) A well established bubble chamber whose optical constants have been thoroughly evaluated.
(ii) A large chamber $\sim 1.0 \times 0.50 \times 0.50$ metres with good visibility and small ionisation bubbles (these are usually artificially enhanced by the diffraction airy disk).
(iii) A well defined entrance momentum for the beam ( $\sim \frac{1 \%}{9 \%}$ for $320 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ ).
(iv) An analysis procedure which allowed only the barest minimum of events to remain with unmeasured beam momenta. The most important problem to be solved is the allocation of events to particular momentum intervals.
(v) A careful scanning procedure, which classifies each event precisely according to its appearance (see scan code intable 2.5
(vi) A large amount of data resulting in at least 100,000 events of which ~ 50,000 will be elastic scattering. This would give $\sim 2,000$ events in $10 \mathrm{MeV} / \mathrm{c}$ momentum intervals and lead to statistical errors of $\sim 2 \frac{13 \%}{20}$.

A return to the study of low energy $\mathrm{K}^{-p}$ interactions represents a great challenge and would stretch the techniques of bubble chamber work to their limits. However it must be stressed that this low energy region will only succumb to the most meticulous and careful analysis and any other approach would result in no improvement on the existing situation.

## APPENDIX A

## Relationship Between The K-Matrix And T-Matrix

This relationship may be found using equivalent boundary conditions which are strictly only valid for $S$ wave channels related by zero range interactions; the resulting formulae are however valid generally.

For an $S$ wave incident in channel $i$ the wave function is

$$
\begin{equation*}
r \phi_{i j}^{k}=\sigma_{j i} \frac{\sin k_{j} r}{k_{j}}+k_{j i} \cos k_{j} r \tag{A1}
\end{equation*}
$$

at $r=0$ then:

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\{r \phi_{i j}^{K}\right\}_{r=0} & =K_{j i} \\
& =\sum_{m} K_{j m} \delta_{m i} \tag{A2}
\end{align*}
$$

The first derivative at $\mathrm{r}=0$ is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\frac{d}{d r} r \phi_{i j}^{K}\right\}_{r=0}=\delta_{j i} \tag{A3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining equations (A2) and (A3) leads to the result:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{r \phi_{i j}^{K}\right\}_{r=0}=\sum_{m} k_{j m}\left\{\frac{d}{d r} r \phi_{i m}^{K}\right\}_{r=0} \tag{A4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since the $\phi_{\text {im }}^{K}$ form a complete set the boundary condition (A2) holds for any wave function $\phi_{m}$. On substitution of the wave function ( $r \phi_{i j}^{\top}$ in equation 1.1) appropriate to the T-matrix formalism into equation (A4) the result is obtained:

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{j i}=\sum_{m} k_{j m}\left(\delta_{m i}+i k_{m} T_{m i}\right) \tag{A5}
\end{equation*}
$$

In matrix notation this becomes

$$
\begin{equation*}
T=K(1+i k T) \tag{A6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and on rearranging to obtain $T$ explicity

$$
\begin{equation*}
T=(1-i k K)^{-1} k \tag{A7}
\end{equation*}
$$

which is the same as the equation 1.5 .

## The Calculation of The T-Matrix Elements

Using, equation (A4) and replacing rob ${ }_{i j}$ by $\psi$ for convenience, the two channel case is represented by

$$
\binom{\psi_{1}}{\psi_{2}}_{r=0}=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\alpha & \beta  \tag{B1}\\
\beta t & \gamma
\end{array}\right)\binom{d \psi_{1} / d r}{d \psi_{2} / d r}_{r=0}
$$

This gives two equations thus:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\psi_{1}\right)_{r=0}=\alpha\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}+\beta\left(\frac{d \psi_{2}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}  \tag{B2}\\
& \left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0}=\beta^{\dagger}\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}+\gamma\left(\frac{d \psi_{2}}{d r}\right)_{r=0} \tag{B3}
\end{align*}
$$

The two channel wave functions are found from equation 1.1 and substituted into (B2) and (B3) to give:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left(\psi_{1}\right)_{r=0}=\alpha\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}+i \beta k_{2}\left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0}  \tag{B4}\\
& \left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0}=\beta^{+}\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}+i \gamma k_{2}\left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0} \tag{B5}
\end{align*}
$$

Equation (B5) may be rearranged to find $\left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0}$ and this is then substituted into (B4) to yield

$$
\left(\psi_{1}\right)_{r=0}=\left(\alpha+i \beta k_{2}\left(1-i \gamma_{2}\right)^{-1} \beta^{+}\right)\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}
$$

Equation (B6) and the rearranged version of (B5) may be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\psi_{1}\right)_{r=0}=A\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0} \tag{B7}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $\quad\left(\psi_{2}\right)_{r=0}=M\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{r=0}$
where

$$
\begin{equation*}
A=\alpha+i \beta k_{2}\left(1-i \gamma k_{2}\right)^{-1} \beta^{+} \tag{B9}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
M=\left(1-i \gamma k_{2}\right)^{-1} \beta^{+} \tag{B10}
\end{equation*}
$$

knowing that

$$
\left(\frac{d \psi_{1}}{d r}\right)_{T=0}=1+i k_{1} T_{11} \quad \text { from equation } 1.1
$$

and that $\left(\psi_{2}\right)_{i=0}=T_{21}$

Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{11}=\frac{A}{1-i k_{1} A} \tag{B11}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{21}=\frac{M}{1-i k_{1} A} \tag{B12}
\end{equation*}
$$

These are shown for both isospin states in equations 1.9. The meaning of $A$ is found by recalling that

$$
T_{11}=\frac{\sin \delta e^{i \delta}}{k_{1}}
$$

and substitute into B 11

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{k}_{1} \cot \delta=\frac{1}{\mathrm{~A}} \tag{B13}
\end{equation*}
$$

which is the usual zero range approximation and $A$ is the scattering length.

In terms of the elements of the K-matrix $A$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
A=\alpha-\frac{\beta^{2} k_{2}^{2} \gamma}{1+k_{2}^{2} \gamma^{2}}+\frac{i \beta^{2} k_{2}}{1+k_{2}^{2} \gamma^{2}} \tag{B14}
\end{equation*}
$$

The values of $A$ and $M$ for the two isospin states can be found explicitly in terms of the K-matrix elements.

For the $I=0$ case, the K-matrix elements are simply scalars and equations (B9) and (B10) give the relationships directly.

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{0}=\alpha_{k}+\frac{i \alpha_{K \Sigma}{ }^{2} k_{\Sigma}}{1-i \alpha_{\Sigma} k_{\Sigma}} \tag{B15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
M_{0}=\frac{\alpha_{K \Sigma}}{1-i \alpha_{\Sigma} k_{\Sigma}} \tag{B16}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $I=1$, the situation is more complex, and the $\alpha, \beta$ and $\gamma$ of equations (B9) and (B10) are matrices in themselves.

$$
\alpha \equiv\left(\beta_{K}\right) \quad \beta \equiv\left(\beta_{K \Sigma}, \beta_{K \Lambda}\right) \quad \gamma \equiv\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\beta_{2} & \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\
\beta_{2 \Lambda} & \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right)
$$

and $\quad k_{1}=\left(k_{k}\right) \quad k_{2}=\left(\begin{array}{cc}k_{\Sigma} & 0 \\ 0 & k_{\lambda}\end{array}\right)$
Substitution into (B9) gives

$$
A_{1}=\beta_{K}+i\left(\beta_{K \Sigma}, \beta_{K \Lambda}\right)\left(\begin{array}{ll}
k_{\Sigma} & 0  \tag{BiT}\\
0 & k_{N}
\end{array}\right)\left[\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1 & 0 \\
0 & 1
\end{array}\right)-i\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\beta_{\Sigma} & \beta_{2 \Lambda} \\
\beta_{2 \Lambda} & \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{ll}
k_{\Sigma} & 0 \\
0 & k_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right)\right]^{-1}\binom{\beta_{K \Sigma}}{\beta_{K \Lambda}}
$$

Evaluating the inverse matrix, jives

$$
\left(\begin{array}{cc}
1-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma} & -i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda} \\
-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} & 1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}
\end{array}\right)^{-1}=x^{-1}
$$

now

$$
\begin{equation*}
x^{-1}=\frac{1}{\operatorname{det}|x|} \quad \text { (adjoint of } x \text { ) } \tag{B18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then $\quad \operatorname{det}|x|=\left(1-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma}\right)\left(1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}\right)+k_{\Lambda} k_{I} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda}^{2}=W_{1}$
and (adjoint of $x$ ) $=\left(\begin{array}{cc}1-i k_{A} \beta_{\Lambda} & i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\ i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} & 1-i k_{\Sigma \beta_{\Sigma}}\end{array}\right)$
Substituting (B18) and (B19) into (B17) gives the equation
$A_{1}=\beta_{K}+\frac{i}{W_{1}}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma}, \beta_{K \Lambda}\right)\left(\begin{array}{ll}k_{\Sigma} & 0 \\ 0 & k_{\Lambda}\end{array}\right)\left(\begin{array}{cc}1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda} & i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \\ i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} & 1-i k_{\Sigma \beta_{\Sigma}}\end{array}\right)^{-1}\binom{\beta_{K \Sigma}}{\beta_{K \Lambda}}$

This can be multiplied out and simplified to yield:
$A_{1}=\beta_{K}+\frac{1}{W_{1}}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma} W_{2}+\beta_{K \Lambda} W_{3}\right)$
where $W_{2}=\dot{k}_{\Sigma} k_{\Lambda}\left(\beta_{K \Sigma} \beta_{A}-\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}\right)+i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{K \Sigma}$
and

$$
W_{3}=k_{\Sigma} k_{\Lambda}\left(\beta_{K \Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma}-\beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Sigma}\right)+i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}
$$

The value of $M_{1}$ is found in the same way by substituting the appropriate matrices into equation (B10). $M_{1}$ does not reduce to a $1 \times 1$ matrix, but reflects the fact that there are two inelastic isospin one channels, and reduces to a $2 \times 1$ matrix as shown

$$
M_{1}=\frac{1}{W_{1}}\binom{\beta_{K \Sigma}\left(1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}\right)+i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Lambda}}{\beta_{K \Lambda}\left(1-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma}\right)+i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Sigma}}
$$

The usual notation puts $M_{1}=\left(\beta_{K_{2}}\left(1-i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{\Lambda}\right)+i k_{\Lambda} \beta_{2 \Lambda} \beta_{k \Lambda}\right) / W_{1}$ (B21)
and

$$
\begin{equation*}
N_{1}=\left(\beta_{K \Lambda}\left(1-i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma}\right)+i k_{\Sigma} \beta_{\Sigma \Lambda} \beta_{K \Sigma}\right) / W_{1} \tag{B22}
\end{equation*}
$$

The values of $A_{0}, A_{1}, M_{0}, M_{1}$ and $N_{1}$ used in equation 1.9 have now been expressed explicitly in terms of the K-matrix elements in equations (B15), (B16), (B20), (B21) and (B22).

## APPENDIX C <br> Calculation Of Channel Cross-Sections

Equations 1.3 and 1.13 give the elastic scattering cross-section:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma\left(K_{p}^{-}\right) & =\pi\left|T_{K}^{1}+T_{K}^{0}\right|^{2} \\
& =\pi\left|\frac{A_{1}}{1-i k_{K} A_{1}}+\frac{A_{0}}{1-i k_{K} A_{0}}\right|^{2} \\
& =\pi\left|\frac{A_{1}+A_{0}-2 i k_{K} A_{0} A_{1}}{\left(1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right)\left(1-i k_{K} A_{0}\right)}\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly for the charge exchange

$$
\sigma\left(\overline{K^{0}} n\right)=\pi\left|\frac{A_{1}-A_{0}}{\left(i-i k_{k} A_{0}\right)\left(1-i k_{k} A_{1}\right)}\right|^{2}
$$

The remaining cross-sections are expressed more easily in terms of $\sigma_{1}$ and $\sigma_{0}$ where

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sigma_{1}=\frac{4 \pi k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right|^{2}}+\frac{4 \pi k_{1}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{0}\right|^{2}} \\
& \sigma_{0}=\frac{4 \pi k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{0}\right|^{2}}{k_{K} \mid 1-i k_{K} A_{D}^{2}} \tag{C1}
\end{align*}
$$

$\sigma_{0}$ and $\sigma_{1}$ are the total hyperon cross-sections for each isospin state $M_{1}$ and $N_{1}$ may be eliminated using $\sigma_{1}$. and $\epsilon$ defined in equation 1.10

$$
\begin{gather*}
\sigma_{1} \varepsilon=\frac{4 \pi k_{A}\left|N_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right|^{2}}  \tag{C2}\\
\sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)=\frac{4 \pi k_{2}\left|M_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right|^{2}}
\end{gather*}
$$

The charged hyperon cross-section may now be evaluated (egg. $\quad{ }^{-} \pi^{+}$) from equations 1.13

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma\left(\Sigma^{-} \pi^{+}\right) & =\frac{4 \pi k_{2}}{k_{K}}\left[\frac{1}{4}\left|T^{1} K \Sigma\right|^{2}+\frac{1}{6}\left|T_{K \Sigma}^{0}\right|^{2}-\frac{1}{2 \sqrt{6}}\left(T_{K \Sigma}^{1} T_{K \Sigma}^{0}+T_{K \Sigma}^{1} T_{K \Sigma}^{0}{ }^{*}\right)\right] \\
& =\frac{\pi k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{1}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{1}\right|^{2}}+\frac{1}{6} \frac{4 \pi k_{\Sigma}\left|M_{0}\right|^{2}}{k_{K}\left|1-i k_{K} A_{0}\right|^{2}}-\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}} \sqrt{\left|T_{K \Sigma}^{1}\right|^{2}\left|T_{K \Sigma}^{0}\right|^{2} \arg \left(\frac{T_{K \Sigma}^{1}}{T_{K \Sigma}^{0}}\right)} \\
& =\frac{1}{6} \sigma_{0}+\frac{1}{4} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)-\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\left(\sigma_{0} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos \phi
\end{aligned}
$$

similarly for the $\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}$channel

$$
\sigma\left(\Sigma^{+} \pi^{-}\right)=\frac{1 \sigma_{0}}{6}+\frac{1}{4} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)+\frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\left(\sigma_{0} \sigma_{1}(1-\varepsilon)\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \cos \phi
$$

The neutral hyperoncross-sections follow immediately from equation 1.3, 1.13, (C1) and (C2), to give

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma\left(\Sigma^{0} \pi^{0}\right) & =\frac{1}{6} \sigma_{0} \\
\text { and } \sigma\left(\Lambda^{0} \pi^{0}\right) & =\frac{1}{2} \varepsilon^{\sigma} \sigma_{1}
\end{aligned}
$$

(1) Compilation of Cross-Sections for $\mathrm{K}^{-}$

Induced Reactions
(2) Martin, A.D..
(3) Kim, J.K.
(4) Tovee, D.N., Davis, D.H., et al
(5) Particle Data Group
(6) Miller, D.H.
(7) Kim, J.K.
(8) Bowen, T., et al
(9) Carroll, A.S., et al
(10) Mast, T.S., Alston-Garnjost, M., et al Phys. Rev. 111
(11) Fleming, G..
(12) Fallahi, T.
(13) Humphrey, W.E., Ross, R.R.
(14) Sakitt, M., Day, T.B., et al
(15) Ascoli, G., Hill, R.D., Yoon, T.S.
(16) Nordin, P.
(17) Watson, M.B., Ferro-Luzzi, M., Tripp, R.D.
(18) Abrams, G.S., Sechi-Zorn, B.
(19) Csejthey-Barth, M., Lagnaux, J.P., et al
(20) Schlosser, K., Buschbeck-Czapp, B., et al

CERN HERA REPORT 70-6
Phys. Lett. 65B
Phys. Rev. Lett. 1429 (1965)
Nucl. Phys. B33
Review of Particle
Properties
Duke
Phys. Rev. Lett 27356 (1971)
Phys. Rev. D2 2599 (1970)
Phys. Rev. Lett. 37806 (1976)

Ph. D. Thesis,
Univ. of Durham
Ph. D. Thesis,
Univ, of Durham
Phys. Rev. 127
Phys. Rev. 139
Nuo. Cim: $\underline{9}$
Phys. Rev. 123

Phys. Rev. 131
2248 (1963)
Phys. Rev. 139.
B454 (1965)

Phys. Lett. 16
89 (1965)

Phys. Lett. 17
334 (1965)

| (21) | Kittel, W., Otter, G., Wacek, I. | Phys. Lett. 21 | 349 (1966) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| (22) | Thomas, G.P., Jain, P.L. | Nucl. Phys. 813 | 385 (1969) |
| (23) | Berley , D., Yamin, S.P., et al | Phys. Rev. D1 | 1996 (1970) |
| (24) | Mast, T.S., Alston-Garnjost, M., et al | Phys. Rev. 114 | 13 (1976) |
| (25) | Nowak, R.J., Armstrong, J., et al | Nucl. Phys. 8139 | 61 (1978) |
| (26) | Dalitz, R.H., Tuan, S.F. | Ann. Phys. 10 | 307 (1960) |
| (27) | Jackson, J.D., Ravenhall, D.G., |  |  |
|  | Wyld, H.W. | Nuo. Cim. ${ }^{\text {g }}$ | 834 (1952) |
|  | Jackson, J.D., Ravenhall, D.G., |  |  |
|  | Wylde, H.W. | Phys. Rev. Lett. $\underline{2}$ | 355 (1959) |
| (28) | Shaw, G.L., Ross, M.H. | Phys. Rev. 126 | 806 (1962) |
|  | Shaw, G.L., Ross, M.H. | Phys. Rev. 126 | 814 (1962) |
| (29) | Baillon, P., Bricman, C., et al | Nucl. Phys. 8105 | 365 (1976) |
| (30) | Martin, A.D., Ross, G.G. | Nucl. Phys. B16 | 479 (1970) |
| (31) | Hamam, Y. | Ph. D. Thesis, |  |
|  |  | Univ. of Durham | (1972) |
| (32) | Burren, J.W., Sparrow, J. | Geometrical Reconstr | uction of |
|  |  | Bubble Chamber Track | s NIRL/R/14 |
| (33) | Wilson, A.G. | A Kinematical Fittin | $g$ Programme |
|  |  | For the Analysis of | Bubble |
|  |  | Chamber Events | NIRL/M/38 |
| (34) | Leutz, H., Schmeisser, F., |  |  |
|  | Wenninger, H. | CERN 74-20 | (1974) |
| (35) | Eisele, F., Engelmann, R., et al | Z. Physik 221 | 1 (1969) |
| (36) | Chang., C.Y. | Phys. Rev. 151 | 1081 (1966) |
| (3i) | Barloutaud,R., De Bellephoi, A | Nucl. Phys. B14 | 153 (1969) |
| (38) | James, F., Roos, M. | MINUIT: CERN PROGRAM |  |
|  |  | LIBRARY D506 | D516 (1977) |
| (39) | Chao, Y.A., Kraemer, R.W., et al | Nucl. Phys. B56 | 46 (1973) |

(40) Tripp, R.D.
(41) Dalitz, R.H., Tuan, S.F.
(42) Dalitz, R.H.

Dalitz, R.H.
(43) Alexander, G., Kalberfleisch, G.R., et al
(44) Alston, M.H., Alvarez, L.W., et al
(45) Lipman, N.H., Uto, H., et al
(46) Kittel, W., Otter, G.

Private Communication
Phys. Rev. Lett. 2425 (1959)
Rev. Mod. Phys. 33471 (1961)
Phys. Rev. Lett. $6 \quad 239$ (1961)

Phys. Rev. Lett. $8 \quad 447$ (1962)
Proc. Int. Conf. on H.E.N.P.
Geneva 311 (1962)
Phys. Lett. 43B
89 (1973)
Phys. Lett. 22
115 (1966)

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to thank Professors A.W. Wolfendale and B.H. Bransden . who, as sequential heads of the physics department in Durham, made available the facilities of the department throughout this work.

I wish particularly to thank Dr. J.V. Major who as my supervisor has been of considerable help throughout and a constant source of advice, particularly so during my absence from Durham in the latter stages of this work.

Thanks also go to Dr. D. Evans for many stimulating discussions and to A.P. Lotts and R. Nelson for their invaluable help in the data processing and for their advice on matters computational.

The help of the other group members is not forgotten, neither is the work of the scanning and measuring staff at the University of Durham.

The help of Professor J.A. Zakrzewski and J. Ciborowski and their colleagues in scanning the film is also much appreciated.

I acknowledge the financial support given to me by the Science Research Council during the three years of this work.

Thanks. are due to my typist Kaye Holyoak who has put in many hours of excellent work and last, but by no means least to Barbara for her moral support throughout this period of study.

